
PROGRESS OF
EDUCATION OF
SCHEDULED CASTES
AND SCHEDULED TRIBES
1978-79



MINISTRY OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE
(*Planning, Monitoring & Statistics Division*)
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
NEW DELHI

1984

- 54
371.967
IND-P

PROGRESS OF EDUCATION

OF

SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBES

1978-79

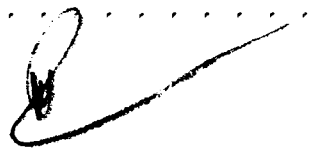
MINISTRY OF EDUCATION & CULTURE
(DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION)
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
NEW DELHI
1983

NIEPA DC



D01211

371-82954
13-78-5



Sub. National Systems Unit,
National Institute of Educational
Planning and Administration
17-B, SriAurobindo Marg, New Delhi-110016
DOC. No. 1211.....
Date.....27.8.84.....

PROJECT STAFF

SHRI K.K. KHULLAR	-	DIRECTOR
SHRI G. BALACHANDRAN	-	DEPUTY DIRECTOR
MRS. G.K. VOHRA	-	RESEARCH OFFICER
SHRI LAKHAN SINGH	-	STATISTICAL ASSISTANT
SHRI D.K. DEY	-	STATISTICAL ASSISTANT

CONTENTS

	<u>PAGE NO.</u>
INTRODUCTION	1
GENERAL REVIEW	3
SECTION (I) - EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED CASTES	11
(A) Population	12
(B) Enrolment	13
(C) State-wise Enrolment	15
(D) Co-efficient of equality	17
(E) Progress of Enrolment by type of Institutions	18
 <u>SCHOOL EDUCATION</u>	
(i) Pre-Primary Schools	18
(ii) Primary Schools	20
(iii) Middle Schools	21
(iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools	22
(v) Schools for Vocational and Technical Education	23
(vi) Schools for Special Education	24
(vii) Schools for Other Education	25
(viii) Schools for Vocational, Special and Other Education taken together	26
 <u>HIGHER EDUCATION</u>	
(ix) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities & Colleges of General Education	26
(x) Colleges for Professional and Other Education	27
(xi) Colleges for Professional Education	29
(xii) Institutions for Professional, Special & Other Education (Colleges & Schools)	30
 <u>ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION</u>	
(i) Pre-Primary Stage	31
(ii) Primary Stage	32
(iii) Middle Stage	34
(iv) High/Higher Secondary Stage	35
(v) Enrolment by Classes at School Stage	37
(vi) Vocational, Special & Other Education (School Standard)	39
(vii) Higher Education (General)	40
(viii) Professional & Other Higher Education	43

CONTENTS

	<u>PAGE NO.</u>
SECTION (II) - EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED TRIBES	46
(A) Population	46
(B) Enrolment	47
(C) State-wise Enrolment	48
(D) State-wise Co-efficient of equality	50
(E) Progress of Enrolment by type of Institutions	51
 <u>SCHOOL EDUCATION</u>	
(i) Pre-Primary Schools	51
(ii) Primary Schools	52
(iii) Middle Schools	53
(iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools	55
(v) Schools for Vocational and Technical Education	56
(vi) Schools for Special Education	57
(vii) Schools for Other Education	58
 <u>HIGHER EDUCATION</u>	
(viii) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities & Colleges of General Education	59
(ix) Colleges of Professional & Other Education	60
(x) Colleges of Professional Education	61
(xi) Institutions for Professional, Special & Other Education (Colleges & Schools)	61
 <u>ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION</u>	
(i) Pre-Primary Stage	64
(ii) Primary Stage	66
(iii) Middle Stage	68
(iv) High/Higher Secondary Stage	69
(v) Enrolment by Classes at School Stage	71
(vi) Vocational, Special & Other Stages of Education (School Standard)	72
(vii) Higher Education (General)	73
(viii) Professional & Other Higher Education	75
 SECTION (III) - SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBES TEACHERS	
(A) Scheduled Caste Teachers	78
(B) Scheduled Tribe Teachers	82
(C) Trained & Untrained Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe Teachers	85
 APPENDIX - (A)	
APPENDIX - (B)	87
APPENDIX - (C)	106
	125

PREFACE

This report analyses the educational development of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes that has taken place during the year 1978-79. This is an annual publication of the Ministry and the present edition is the fifteenth in the series. The information contained in this publication is based on the data supplied by the State Governments and Administrations of Union Territories in a prescribed form.

The progress of educational development of these communities, as shown in this publication, relates mostly to the increase in the enrolment of the children belonging to these communities in various types of educational institutions, right from the pre-primary level upto the university level, Sex-wise, State-wise, Institutions-wise and by stages of instruction. In addition, detailed data relating to Teachers belonging to Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes have also been incorporated. While no attempt has been made to draw any inference, the necessary educational indicators have been worked out at appropriate places and comparisons made, wherever necessary, with a view to depict, both the progress of education as well as the gaps, that still exist between the educational development of these backward communities vis-à-vis others. The demographic data included in this publication are based on the census data relating to 1971 census and the figures of population of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes for 1978-79, used in this publication are, therefore, rough estimates.

While the analysis given in the 'General Survey' gives the comparative picture of the progress of educational development in different States with necessary computations of educational indicators, Appendices of this publication show detailed quantitative progress of enrolment and teachers by various types of institutions and level of institutions, State-wise. I would like to thank, on behalf of the Government of India, all the State Governments and Union Territories, who have supplied the basic data for the preparation of this publication, but for whose co-operation this could not have been brought out.

I would welcome suggestions for the improvement of the format and contents of this publication from the readers and users.

New Delhi,

(S. SATHYAM)
JOINT SECRETARY (PLG.)
MINISTRY OF EDUCATION & CULTURE
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

...

INTRODUCTION

Article 46 of the Constitution states that "The State shall promote with special care the educational and economic interest of the weaker sections of the people and in particular of the Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes and shall protect them from social injustice and all forms of social exploitation". To fulfil this constitutional directive in the field of education, efforts have been made by the Government to improve their educational development by extending educational facilities, providing special scholarships and stipends (pre-matric by the States and post-matric by the Centre), free text-books and stationery, free uniforms, mid-day meals and boarding and lodging facilities to enable their children to go to schools and complete their education.

As a result of these efforts made by the Government, primary education facilities within a radius of 1 km., have been extended to 90.65% of the habitations predominantly populated by Scheduled Castes and 90.48% of habitations predominantly populated by Scheduled Tribes according to Fourth Education Survey. Similarly, middle school education facilities within a radius of 3 km. have been provided to 75.27% of the habitations predominantly populated by Scheduled Castes and 64.11% of habitations inhabited by Scheduled Tribes. The remaining habitations, which are mainly of lower slab population, are targetted to be covered in the current Five Year Plan.

The total enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes have reached to the order of 193.16 lakhs (137.92 lakhs for Scheduled Castes and 55.24 lakhs for Scheduled Tribes) in the years under report, which forms 18.8% of the total enrolment of all communities. The average annual rate of growth of enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes worked out to be 6.4% and 6.9% respectively in 1978-79 as against the average growth rate of 3.7% of all communities. This indicator shows a remarkable progress in the augmentation of the enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes in the educational institutions and the position of the enrolment rate of these communities is better during the year under report, than other communities. The following Table depicts the comparative growth rate of enrolment by various levels of education of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes and other communities for the last two years for which the data is available:-

TABLE - ANNUAL GROWTH RATE OF ENROLMENT BY STAGE/LEVEL

STAGE/LEVEL OF EDUCATION	1977-78			1978-79		
	All com- munities	Scheduled Castes	Scheduled Tribes	All com- munities	Scheduled Castes	Scheduled Tribes
Primary (Classes I-V)	-2.50	+4.7	+6.2	+2.4	+11.1	+6.2
Middle (Classes VI-VIII)	+3.7	+10.2	+10.1	+5.1	+10.2	+10.3
Secondary (IX-XI/XII)	+0.9	+2.6	+8.5	-0.4	+4.3	+7.0
University Education (General, Professional and Other)	+7.4	+13.1	+11.2	+11.5	39.9	17.7
T O T A L (ALL STAGES)	-0.5	+5.7	+5.6	+3.4	10.7	7.8

@The negative growth rate shown here is due to over-reporting of enrolment figures by Uttar Pradesh in previous years.

Notwithstanding the progress of rapid educational development of these communities reported above, these communities have still to go a long way to come up to the level of other communities in the field of educational development. According to 1971 Census, the literacy rate of Scheduled Castes was only 14.67% as against 29.45% for all communities. Similarly, for Scheduled Tribes the literacy rate was 11.30%. In case of females, the literacy rate was as low as 6.4% in case of Scheduled Castes and 4.9% in case of Scheduled Tribes, as against 18.7% in case of all communities. The enrolment of Scheduled Castes children formed nearly 13.4% of the total enrolment in 1978-79 as against Scheduled Castes proportion of 15% of the total population. Similarly, the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes constituted only 5.4% of the total enrolment as against their population proportion of 7%. Only 81.3% of the children of the age-group (6-11) in case of Scheduled Castes and 69.1% of Scheduled Tribes were provided with primary educational facilities during this year, as against a coverage of 81.6% in case of all communities. Similarly, only 28% children belonging to Scheduled Castes and 17% belonging to Scheduled Tribes were extended the facilities of middle school education in 1978-79, as against an average of 38% coverage in case of all communities. The wastage rate in case of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes in 1978-79 was of the order of 62.1% and 76.8% respectively at the primary stage. This rate was 22.6% and 26.7% at the middle stage as against 61.4% and 24.5% respectively for all communities.

Apart from the disparities indicated above, there are some special problems involved in the educational developments of these communities which are mostly socio-economic. Therefore, although the educational facilities have been extended to almost all the habitations of these communities, mainly due to their economic and social backwardness. With the introduction of the concept of Special Component Plans for Scheduled Castes and Tribal Sub-Plans for Scheduled Tribes and Integrated Development Project approach for these communities, it is hoped, that their economic and social status will improve and this will have a positive impact on the educational development of these communities. However, in the education sector, the present quantum of incentives provided to the Scheduled Castes for improving their participation and retention rates seem to have been inadequate in achieving the objectives and various special programmes have been included in the current Five Year Plans for improving the situation; and, it is hoped that, as these programmes unfold, the participation and retention rates of the children belonging to these communities will improve towards equalisation of educational opportunities.
 (They are still not able to be utilised these facilities)

GENERAL REVIEW

A tremendous increase has been observed in all sectors of education during the post-independence period. Not only remarkable increase has been observed in different type of institutions, enrolment, teachers and expenditure incurred on education, but the educational consciousness among Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes has also been on the increase. Table (1) below depicts the growth of enrolment in regard to Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes in comparison to enrolment of all communities.

TABLE (1) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT AT ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION

(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	ALL COMMUNITIES		SCHEDULED CASTES		
	Total Enrolment	Growth Rate	Total Enrolment	Growth Rate	%age of S.C. Enrolment to Total Enrolment (Col.4 to 2)
1	2	3	4	5	6
1964-65	6,74,17		72,88		10.8
1965-66	7,05,55	4.6	76,84	5.5	10.9
1966-67	7,37,00	4.5	81,47	6.0	11.1
1967-68	7,65,82	3.9	83,06	2.0	10.8
1968-69	8,29,94	8.4	85,49	2.9	10.3
1969-70	8,10,27	-2.4	87,67	2.6	10.8
1970-71	8,24,03	1.7	87,19	-0.6	10.6
1971-72	8,45,69	2.6	90,33	3.6	10.7
1972-73	8,91,30	5.4	96,58	6.9	10.8
1973-74	9,17,83	3.0	1,01,13	4.7	11.0
1974-75	9,36,65	5.1	1,03,46	7.1	11.1
1975-76	9,52,86	1.7	1,09,06	5.4	11.5
1976-77	9,97,21	4.7	1,17,80	8.0	11.8
1977-78	9,92,49	-0.5	1,24,57	5.7	12.6
1978-79	10,26,30	3.4	1,37,92	10.7	13.4
Average Annual Growth Rate (1965-79)		3.7		6.4	

TABLE (1) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT AT ALL LEVELS OF EDUCATION

(Concl'd.)

(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	SCHEDULED TRIBES			CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY*	
	Total Enrolment	Growth Rate	%age of S.C. Enrolment to Total Enrolment (Col. 7 to 2)	Scheduled Castes	Scheduled Tribes
1	7	8	9	10	11
1964-65	23,10		4.2	73.5	61.8
1965-66	29,79	6.0	4.2	74.7	60.9
1966-67	30,30	2.7	4.2	76.0	60.9
1967-68	31,50	2.9	4.1	74.0	59.4
1968-69	32,41	2.9	3.9	70.5	56.5
1969-70	33,53	3.5	4.1	74.0	59.4
1970-71	33,52	-0.1	4.1	72.6	59.4
1971-72	35,47	5.8	4.2	73.3	60.9
1972-73	40,16	3.2	4.5	74.0	65.2
1973-74	41,28	2.8	4.5	75.3	65.2
1974-75	42,73	6.4	4.6	76.0	66.7
1975-76	44,43	4.0	4.7	76.4	62.8
1976-77	48,56	9.3	4.9	78.4	65.4
1977-78	51,25	5.6	5.2	83.7	69.4
1978-79	55,24	7.8	5.4	89.0	72.1
Average Annual Growth Rate (1965-79)		6.9			

Co-efficient of equality $\frac{\text{Percentage Enrolment of S.C./S.T. to Total Enrolment of all communities}}{\text{Percentage of Population of S.C./S.T. to Total Population}} \times 100$

It will be seen from the above Table that if we look towards the progress of total enrolment of all communities, it increased from 674.17 lakhs in 1964-65 to 1026.30 lakhs in 1978-79 at the average annual rate of 3.7% per annum. Corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Castes has risen up from 72.38 lakhs in 1964-65 to 137.92 lakhs in 1978-79 and that for Scheduled Tribes from 28.10 lakhs to 55.24 lakhs during the same period. The average annual rate of increase in enrolment during the period under review was 6.4% for Scheduled Castes and 6.9% for Scheduled Tribes. The rates of annual increase in enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes have been slightly higher than that of all communities but as proportion to total enrolment of all communities, the Scheduled Castes enrolment varies from 10.3% lowest in 1968-69 to 13.4% highest in 1978-79 as against the population proportion of about 15%. In case of Scheduled Tribes, this percentage is in the range of 3.9 lowest to 5.4% highest for the same years as against their population portion of 7.5%. Thus, there is need for further expansion of facilities among these communities.

The most remarkable observation is that the annual growth rate of Scheduled Castes for all the years under review is higher in comparison to annual growth rate of total enrolment of all communities except for the years 1967-68, 1968-69 and 1970-71. Similarly, in case of Scheduled Tribes, the annual growth rate is more than that of the total enrolment of all communities except for the years 1966-67, 1967-68, 1968-69, 1970-71 and 1972-73.

Another observation is that, although total enrolment of all communities has declined in 1969-70 (-2.4%) and 1977-78 (-0.5%), the annual growth rate of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes for these years have shown a notable increase. In 1969-70, this increase was 2.6% in case of Scheduled Castes and 3.5% in case of Scheduled Tribes while it was 5.7% and 5.6% respectively in 1977-78.

The overall position of co-efficient of equality in respect of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes has improved from 1964-65 to 1978-79. In case of Scheduled Castes, it has increased from 73.5% in 1964-65 to 89.0% in 1978-79. Though there was decrease in the medieval years 1968-69 (70.5%), 1970-71 (72.6%) and 1971-72 (73.3%). Similarly, in case of Scheduled Tribes, the co-efficient of equality has increased from 61.8% in 1964-65 to 72.1% in 1978-79 but the inbetween years have shown a varied trend.

TABLE (2) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION

(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	SCHOOL STAGE			
	Pre-Primary	Primary Classes (I-V)	Middle Classes (VI-VIII)	High/Higher Sec. Classes (IX & above)
1	2	3	4	5
1964-65	11	56,55	9,16	3,65
1965-66	12	59,38	9,79	3,97
1966-67	15	62,59	10,60	4,29
1967-68	15	62,72	11,11	4,70
1968-69	12	65,20	11,19	4,58
1969-70	16	66,12	11,83	4,98
1970-71	21	67,09	11,99	4,99
1971-72	24	69,45	12,22	5,15
1972-73	29	73,97	13,00	5,70
1973-74	30	77,82	13,29	5,92
1974-75	33	79,01	14,13	5,96
1975-76	39	82,45	15,30	6,55
1976-77	62	88,85	16,71	6,67
1977-78	74	93,06	18,40	6,85
1978-79	83	1,03,35	20,27	7,14

TABLE (2) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION. - (Contd.) (Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	SCHOOL STAGE			Index 1964-65 =100
	Vocational, Special & Other Edu. School stage	TOTAL		
1	6	7	8	
1964-65	2,46@	71,93		100
1965-66	2,54	75,80		105
1966-67	2,62	80,25		112
1967-68	2,99	81,57		114
1968-69	2,78	83,87		117
1969-70	2,75	85,84		119
1970-71	84	85,12		118
1971-72	85	87,91		122
1972-73	91	93,87		131
1973-74	88	98,21		136
1974-75	80	1,00,23		139
1975-76	1,01	1,05,70		147
1976-77	1,43	1,14,28		159
1977-78	1,55	1,20,60		162
1978-79	1,60	1,33,19		185

@Includes 2 thousand of which Source-wise break-up is not available.

TABLE (2) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION. - (Contd.) (Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	HIGHER EDUCATION STAGE			Index 1964-65 =100
	General Higher Education	Professional & Other Higher Education	TOTAL	
1	9	10	11	12
1964-65	64	31	95	100
1965-66	74	32	1,06	112
1966-67	84	38	1,22	128
1967-68	95	44	1,39	146
1968-69	113	50	1,63	172
1969-70	131	52	1,83	193
1970-71	148	59	2,07	218
1971-72	176	66	2,42	255
1972-73	203	68	2,71	285
1973-74	216	76	2,92	307
1974-75	241	82	3,23	340
1975-76	246	90	3,36	354
1976-77	293	59	3,52	371
1977-78	270	68	3,38	356
1978-79	397	76	4,73	498

Table (2) depicts the enrolment of Scheduled Castes by different stages of education. About 71.93 lakhs Scheduled Caste students were enrolled at all school stages in 1964-65 which increased to 133.19 lakhs by 1978-79. This shows that average annual increase during this period at school stage was 6%. The average annual growth rate of general education at school stage was 6.4%. But in case of Vocational/special and other education the average annual growth rate during this period has declined by 2.5%. However, if we look at the trend from the year 1970-71 to 1977-78, the average annual growth rate would be 11.3%. The total enrolment at higher education stage has increased from 0.95 lakhs in 1964-65 to 4.73 lakhs in 1978-79 giving an average annual increase of 28.4%. The average annual increase in case of general higher education was 37.2% while it was 10.4% in case of professional and other higher education during the period under review.

TABLE (3) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION

(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	SCHOOL STAGE			
	Pre-Primary	Primary Classes (I-V)	Middle Classes (VI-VIII)	High/Higher Secondary Classes (IX & above)
1	2	3	4	5
1964-65	7	22,82	2,59	93
1965-66	7	24,05	2,90	1,02
1966-67	7	24,54	3,11	1,08
1967-68	7	24,89	3,32	1,21
1968-69	7	25,26	3,67	1,37
1969-70	10	25,81	3,96	1,60
1970-71	17	27,18	3,78	1,54
1971-72	15	28,67	3,92	1,74
1972-73	21	32,84	4,14	1,91
1973-74	20	33,50	4,49	1,98
1974-75	35	34,67	4,61	1,92
1975-76	39	35,72	4,91	2,05
1976-77	1,03	39,08	5,01	1,97
1977-78	44	41,15	5,51	2,14
1978-79	72	43,74	6,08	2,29

TABLE (3) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION. - (Contd.) -
(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	SCHOOL STAGE			Index 1964-65 =100
	Vocational/Sp- cial & Other Education School stages	TOTAL		
	6	7		8
1964-65	1,55 ^o	27,26 ^o		100
1965-66	1,56	29,60		106
1966-67	1,56	30,36		109
1967-68	1,74	37,23		112
1968-69	1,73	32,10		115
1969-70	1,70	33,17		119
1970-71	46	33,13		118
1971-72	50	34,98		125
1972-73	52	39,62		142
1973-74	48	40,65		145
1974-75	46	42,01		150
1975-76	60	43,67		156
1976-77	61	47,75		171
1977-78	75	50,35		180
1978-79	1,34	54,17		194

^oincludes 12 thousand students whose course-wise break-up is not available.

TABLE (3) - GROWTH OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION. - (Contd.) -
(Figures in 000's)

Y E A R	HIGHER EDUCATION STAGE			Index 1964-65 =100
	General Higher Education	Professional & Other Higher Edn.	TOTAL	
	9	10	11	12
1964-65	12	5	17	100
1965-66	13	6	19	112
1966-67	16	8	24	141
1967-68	18	9	27	159
1968-69	22	10	32	188
1969-70	25	11	36	212
1970-71	27	12	39	229
1971-72	35	14	49	288
1972-73	39	15	54	318
1973-74	50	18	68	400
1974-75	52	20	72	424
1975-76	53	23	76	447
1976-77	64	17	81	476
1977-78	72	18	90	529
1978-79	86	20	106	624

Table (3) shows the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by stages of education from 1964-65 to 1978-79. As can be seen from Col.(7) of this Table the total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at school stage has increased from 27.96 lakhs in 1964-65 to 54.17 lakhs in 1978-79, which gives an average annual growth rate of 6.7%. The average annual growth rate of increase at general school stage during the same period was 7.1% while it has decreased by 1% in case of vocational/special and other education school stages. But if we look at the revised trend from 1970-71 to 1978-79, the average annual growth rate will be 13.7%. The total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at higher education stage has increased from 0.17 lakhs in 1964-65 to 1.06 lakhs in 1978-79 giving an average annual growth rate of 37.4%. This rate of growth was 44.1% in case of general higher education stage while it was 21.4% in case of professional and other higher education stages. Tables (1), (2) & (3) reveal that even with this increase in enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes at all stages of education there is a big lee-way to fill-up before a co-efficient of equality of 100 is achieved for these communities to bring them at par with all communities.

Table (4) below gives a comparative position of enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes in various types of institutions for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 and also brings out the increase in the co-efficient of equality in different types of institutions during this period.

TABLE (4) - PERCENTAGE, ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	Percentage of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes Enrolment to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities			
	1977-78		1978-79	
	S.C.	S.T.	S.C.	S.T.
1	2	3	4	5
1. Pre-Primary Schools	12.0	7.3	12.9	11.3
2. Primary Jr. Basic Schools	15.0	7.1	15.4	7.0
3. Middle Sr. Basic Schools	11.4	4.5	11.7	4.8
4. High/Higher Sec. Schools	9.7	2.3	10.3	2.7
TOTAL (1+2+3+4)	12.8	5.3	13.7	5.5
5. Vocational Edn. Schools	9.5	4.1	10.8	4.0
6. Special Education Schools	10.2	3.0	10.1	2.7
7. Other Education Schools	14.8	7.3	11.9	11.9
TOTAL (5+6+7)	13.7	6.6	11.7	10.0
8. General Hgr. Edn. Instts.	7.3	1.8	7.9	2.1
9. Profnl. & Other Hgr. Edn. Institutions	7.0	1.9	7.2	1.9
TOTAL (8+9)	7.2	1.8	7.7	2.0
GRAND TOTAL	12.6	5.2	13.4	5.4

TABLE (4) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS. - (Contd.) -

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY			
	1977-78		1978-79	
	S.C.	S.T.	S.C.	S.T.
1	6	7	8	9
1. Pre-Primary Schools	79.7	97.5	85.7	150.9
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	99.7	94.8	109.0	93.5
3. Middle Sr. Basic Schools	75.7	60.1	77.7	64.1
4. High/Hgr. Sec. Schools	64.5	30.7	68.4	36.0
TOTAL (1+2+3+4)	85.0	70.8	91.0	73.4
5. Vocational Edn. Schools	63.1	54.7	71.8	53.4
6. Special Education Schools	67.8	40.1	67.1	36.0
7. Other Education Schools	98.3	97.5	79.1	158.9
TOTAL (5+6+7)	91.0	88.1	77.7	133.5
8. General Hgr. Edn. Instts.	48.5	24.0	52.5	28.0
9. Profnl. & Other Higher Edn. Institutions	46.5	25.4	47.8	25.4
TOTAL (8+9)	47.8	24.0	51.2	26.7
GRAND TOTAL	83.7	69.4	89.0	72.1

It will be seen from the above Table that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment for all communities increased from 12.6% and 5.2% in 1977-78 to 13.4% and 5.4% in 1978-79 respectively. In terms of co-efficient of equality, the overall position improved from 83.7% to 89.0% in case of Scheduled Castes and from 69.4% to 72.1% in case of Scheduled Tribes during the same period. This also brings into focus that even with this rate of increase in enrolment of Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes.

The fact that the representation of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe teachers in schools is not at par with their population proportion is brought out by Table (5) below, which shows that the percentage of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe teachers in all educational institutions during 1978-79 was only 6.5 and 3.3 respectively. Accordingly their co-efficient of equality work out at only 43.2% and 44.1% respectively. The position at different levels of educational institutions is brought-out in the following Table.

TABLE (5) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS - 1976-77

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	SCHEDULED CASTES		SCHEDULED TRIBES	
	%age to the corresponding number of Teachers of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	%age to the corresponding number of Teachers of all communities	Co-efficient of equality
1. Pre-Primary Schools	6.6	43.9	10.9	145.5
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	9.0	59.8	4.9	65.4
3. Middle/Jr. Basic Schools	7.3	48.5	3.5	46.7
4. High/Hgr. Sec. Schools	3.3	21.9	1.3	17.4
5. Vocational Schools	6.0	39.9	2.3	30.7
6. Spl. & Other Edn. Schools	6.4	42.5	7.4	93.8
TOTAL (SCHOOLS)	6.9	45.9		
7. General Hgr.Edn. Instts.	1.6	10.6	0.6	8.0
8. Colleges for Profnl. & Other Hgr. Education	1.7	11.3	0.5	6.7
TOTAL (COLLEGES & UNIVS.)	1.7	11.3		
GRAND TOTAL	6.5	43.2	3.3	44.1

State-wise details of enrolment of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe children studying in various types of educational institutions and the details of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe teachers have been included in Statements under Appendices (A), (B) & (C). However, the analysis of this subject in detail has been given under Sections (I), (II) & (III). Section (I) relates to educational facilities for Scheduled Castes, Section (II) to Scheduled Tribes and Section (III) pertains to analysis of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe teachers in various educational institutions.

SECTION - I

EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED CASTES

A - POPULATION

The population of Scheduled Castes as per the 1971 census was about 82.48 million which formed 15.05% of the total population of India. This is the revised population for 1971 census based on the Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes orders (Amendment) Act, 1976. The State-wise break-up of the population of this community as well as its percentage to total population are given in Table (6) below.

- 12 -

TABLE (6) - POPULATION OF SCHEDULED CASTES - 1971

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Population of Scheduled Castes (in lakhs)	Percentage of Scheduled Castes Population
1. Andhra Pradesh	58.16	13.27
2. Assam	9.13	6.10
3. Bihar	83.86	14.88
4. Gujarat	18.90	7.02
5. Haryana	18.96	13.89
6. Himachal Pradesh	8.08	23.35
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3.81	8.25
8. Karnataka	42.77	14.60
9. Kerala	20.02	9.38
10. Madhya Pradesh	57.52	13.81
11. Maharashtra	31.77	6.30
12. Manipur	0.16	1.53
13. Meghalaya	0.04	0.38
14. Nagaland	-	-
15. Orissa	33.07	15.07
16. Punjab	33.48	24.71
17. Rajasthan	42.16	16.36
18. Sikkim	0.10	4.76
19. Tamil Nadu	73.38	17.81
20. Tripura	1.93	12.34
21. Uttar Pradesh	190.95	21.62
22. West Bengal	89.00	20.08
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-
25. Chandigarh	0.29	11.30
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	0.01	1.80
27. Delhi	6.35	15.60
28. Coa, Daman & Diu	0.17	1.90
29. Lakshadweep	-	-
30. Mizoram	*	*
31. Pondicherry	0.73	15.50
I N D I A	824.81	15.05

*Included in Assam.

SOURCE:- Registrar General, Census.

It will be seen that the highest percentage of population of Scheduled Castes 24.74% was found in Punjab followed by Himachal Pradesh 23.44% and Uttar Pradesh 21.63%. The smallest proportion of Scheduled Caste population 0.38% was reported in Meghalaya. However, more than half of its is in four State - Uttar Pradesh 190.95 lakhs, West Bengal 89.2 lakhs, Bihar 83.86 lakhs and Tamil Nadu 73.33 lakhs. The States/Union Territories of Nagaland, A. & N. Islands, Arunachal Pradesh and Lakshadweep had no/negligible Scheduled Caste population.

The population of Scheduled Castes for the year 1978-79 is not available but for the purpose of this report it has been assumed that the proportion of Scheduled Caste population to the total population of each State and Union Territory as recorded in 1971 census holds good for 1978-79 as well.

B - ENROLMENT

Table (7) below depicts the All-India picture of the total enrolment of Scheduled Castes in various type of institutions during the year 1977-78 and 1978-79.

TABLE (7) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	NUMBER OF SCHEDULED CASTES	
	ENROLLED	
	1977-78	1978-79
1	2	3
1. Pre Primary Schools	55,864	25,925
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	69,29,828	22,77,868
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	29,46,751	9,72,194
4. High/Hgr. Sec. Schools	20,46,356	5,07,726
5. Vocational Schools	18,925	6,445
6. Special Education Schools	3,292	735
7. Other Education Schools	1,29,565	29,249
TOTAL (Schools)	1,21,30,581	38,22,143
8. Colleges for Gen. Edn.	2,47,448	37,996
9. Colleges for Profnl. & Other Education	65,022	9,800
10. Universities etc.	14,267	1,679
TOTAL (Colleges) & Univs.)	3,26,737	49,475
GRAND TOTAL	1,24,57,318	38,69,618

TABLE (7) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS. (Contd.)

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	NUMBER OF SCHEDULED CASTES ENROLLED		
	TOTAL	BOYS	GIRLS (+)
1. Pre-Primary Schools	66,125	29,678	+ 10,261
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	79,28,490	26,96,782	+9,96,652
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	31,07,538	10,14,173	+1,20,787
4. High/Hgr. Sec. Schools	21,70,298	5,70,930	+1,23,942
5. Vocational Schools	21,190	3,697	+ 2,265
6. Special Education Schools	3,332	756	+ 41
7. Other Education Schools	1,30,253	35,204	+ 688
TOTAL (Schools)	1,34,25,227	43,45,517	+12,94,646
8. Colleges of Genl. Edn.	2,83,763	55,054	+ 36,315
9. Colleges for Profnl. & Other Education	69,462	11,006	+ 4,440
10. Universities etc.	13,712	1,572	- 555
TOTAL (Colleges & Univs.)	3,66,937	67,632	+ 40,200
GRAND TOTAL	1,37,92,164	44,13,249	+13,34,846

It will be observed from Table (7) that the total enrolment of Scheduled Caste students increased from 124.57 lakhs in 1977-78 to 137.52 lakhs in 1978-79 giving a growth rate of 10.7% during this period. The Girls enrolment included in the total, increased from 38.70 lakhs in 1977-78 to 44.13 lakhs in 1978-79 at a growth rate of 14.0%. Additional enrolment during this period was of the order of 13.35 lakhs and a major part of it i.e. 9.97 lakhs was in primary/junior basic schools and 1.61 lakhs in middle/senior basic schools.

The percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to the total enrolment and the co-efficient of equality for various types of educational institutions is given in Table (8) below:-

TABLE (8) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTION

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	Percentage Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality		
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79	
	1	2	3	4	5
1. Pre-Primary Schools	12.0	12.9	79.7	85.7	
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	15.0	16.4	99.7	109.0	
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	11.4	11.7	75.7	77.7	
4. High/Hgr. Sec. Schools	9.7	10.3	64.5	68.4	
5. Universities & Colleges for General Education+ Schools	7.3	7.9	48.5	52.5	
6. Colleges for Profnl. & Other Education	10.6	9.8	70.4	65.1	
TOTAL	12.6	13.4	83.7	89.0	

Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the total enrolment of all communities increased from 12.6 in 1977-78 to 13.4 in 1978-79. Correspondingly, the co-efficient of equality increased from 83.7% to 89.0%. The percentage of enrolment and consequently the co-efficient of equality increased in all types of institutions except in case of colleges for professional and other education where it decreased from 70.4% to 65.1%.

C - STATE-WISE ENROLMENT

The State-wise break-up of percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to the total enrolment during the year 1977-78 and 1978-79 is given in the Table (9) below:-

TABLE (9) — PERCENTAGE OF SCHEDULED CASTES ENROLMENT TO TOTAL ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES IN ALL EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Increase (+) or Decrease (-)
	1977-78	1978-79	
1. Andhra Pradesh	13.8	15.8	+ 2.0
2. Assam	7.6	8.9	+ 1.3
3. Bihar	9.2	9.2	+ 0.0
4. Gujarat	8.2	8.3	+ 0.1
5. Haryana	12.1	12.1	+ 0.0
6. Himachal Pradesh	16.1	17.6	+ 1.5
7. Jammu & Kashmir	7.5	7.4	- 0.1
8. Karnataka	4.1	12.2	+ 1.1
9. Kerala	9.7	10.8	+ 1.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	11.0	11.5	+ 0.5
11. Maharashtra	11.6	12.2	+ 0.6
12. Manipur	2.4	1.6	- 0.8
13. Meghalaya	0.8	0.9	+ 0.1
14. Nagaland	-	-	-
15. Orissa	13.3	12.8	- 1.5
16. Punjab	24.4	25.0	+ 0.6
17. Rajasthan	10.9	11.0	+ 0.1
18. Sikkim	3.9	5.4	+ 1.5
19. Tamil Nadu	17.3	18.2	+ 0.9
20. Tripura	15.9	15.5	- 0.4
21. Uttar Pradesh	15.0	16.2	+ 1.2
22. West Bengal*	13.3	16.4	+ 3.1
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1.2	0.6	- 0.6
25. Chandigarh	9.3	10.3	+ 1.0
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	3.9	3.9	+ 0.0
27. Delhi	15.4	16.3	+ 0.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	1.6	1.4	- 0.2
29. Lakshadweep	0.2	0.2	0.0
30. Mizoram	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	12.5	13.1	+ 0.6
I N D I A	12.6	13.4	+ 0.8

*Figures relate to 1976-77.

The highest increase in percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to the total enrolment of all communities during the year 1978-79 has been observed in West Bengal 3.1% followed by Andhra Pradesh 2.0% and Himachal Pradesh and Sikkim 1.5%. In the remaining States/Union Territories, the percentage increase is less than 1% excepting Assam, Karnataka, Kerala, Uttar Pradesh and Chandigarh. In case of Jammu & Kashmir, Manipur, Orissa, Tripura, Arunachal Pradesh and Goa, Daman & Diu, this percentage has decreased by 0.1%, 0.8%, 1.5%, 0.4%, 0.6% and 0.2% respectively.

D -- CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY

Table (10) indicates the State-wise co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79:-

TABLE (10) - CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN ALL EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY		Increase (+) or Decrease (-)
	1977-78	1978-79	
1. Andhra Pradesh	104.0	119.1	+ 15.1
2. Assam	124.6	145.9	+ 21.3
3. Bihar	63.8	61.8	- 2.0
4. Gujarat	115.8	117.2	+ 1.4
5. Haryana	64.1	64.1	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	69.0	75.4	+ 6.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	90.9	89.7	- 1.2
8. Karnataka	76.0	83.6	+ 7.6
9. Kerala	103.4	115.1	+ 11.7
10. Madhya Pradesh	79.7	83.3	+ 3.6
11. Maharashtra	184.1	193.7	+ 9.6
12. Manipur	156.9	104.6	- 52.3
13. Meghalaya	@	@	@
14. Nagaland	-	-	-
15. Orissa	88.3	84.9	- 3.4
16. Punjab	98.7	101.2	+ 2.5
17. Rajasthan	66.6	67.2	+ 0.6
18. Sikkim	81.9	113.5	+ 31.6
19. Tamil Nadu	97.1	102.2	+ 5.1
20. Tripura	128.8	125.6	- 3.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	69.4	74.9	+ 5.5
22. West Bengal*	66.2	81.7	+ 15.5
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	@	@	@
25. Chandigarh	82.3	91.2	+ 8.9
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	@	@	@
27. Delhi	98.7	104.5	+ 5.8
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	84.2	73.7	- 10.5
29. Lakshadweep	@	@	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	80.6	84.5	+ 3.9
I N D I A	83.7	89.0	+ 5.3

@Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

*Figures relate to 1976-77.

The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in 1977-78 was more than 100% in case of Andhra Pradesh, Assam, Gujarat, Kerala, Maharashtra, Manipur and Tripura. This continued to be so in 1978-79 also, along with the addition of Punjab, Sikkim, Tamil Nadu and Delhi. In other States/ Union Territories, it was less than 100, though in majority of cases there was improvement from their last year position.

E - PROGRESS OF ENROLMENT BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

A general review of the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes during the year 1977-78 and 1978-79 indicated an overall improvement. However, the position varied from State to State and also over various types of institutions. Statements (II) to (IX) in Appendix 'A' indicate State-wise progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in various types of educational institutions.

A brief comparative review of the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes as percentage to the enrolment of all communities for each category of schools and the corresponding co-efficient of equality for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 is given in the following paragraphs:-

SCHOOL EDUCATION

(i) PRE-PRIMARY SCHOOLS

The total enrolment of all communities in Pre-Primary schools in the country increased from 4.64 lakhs in 1977-78 to 5.15 lakhs in 1978-79, thus registering an increase of 11% during this period. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Castes increased from 55,864 (12% of the all communities) in 1977-78 to 66,125 (12.9% of the all communities) in 1978-79. The State-wise percentage of enrolment and co-efficient of equality are indicated in Table (11). The details of enrolment figures are given in Statement (II) of Appendix 'A'.

STATEMENT (11) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY
OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN PRE-PRIMARY SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.C.s to the correspond- ing Enrolment of all communities		Co- efficient of equality	
	1971-75	1976-79	1971-75	1976-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	15.3	14.1	115.3	106.3
2. Assam	9.4	10.8	154.1	177.0
3. Bihar	7.8	7.1	52.4	47.7
4. Gujarat	7.0	9.0	98.9	127.1
5. Haryana	-	13.3	-	70.4
6. Himachal Pradesh	4.4	73.0	18.8	312.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	19.4	18.9	132.9	129.5
9. Kerala	4.0	8.7	42.6	92.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	4.7	5.0	34.0	36.2
11. Maharashtra	8.8	9.1	139.7	144.4
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	0.1	0.9	25.3	236.8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	20.0	-	132.7
16. Punjab	14.5	6.0	58.7	24.3
17. Rajasthan	4.0	3.8	24.4	23.2
18. Sikkim	4.8	5.5	100.3	115.5
19. Tamil Nadu	14.6	3.0	82.0	16.8
20. Tripura	28.0	24.1	226.9	195.3
21. Uttar Pradesh	3.4	6.6	15.7	30.5
22. West Bengal	7.4	13.3	36.9	66.2
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	10.6	20.4	93.8	180.5
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	6.3	7.1	350.0	394.4
27. Delhi	5.5	5.6	35.3	35.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	0.1	0.6	@	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	8.2	5.6	52.9	36.1
I N D I A	12.0	12.9	79.7	85.7

@Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(11) PRIMARY SCHOOLS

The total enrolment of all communities in Primary schools in the country increased from 462.90 lakhs in 1977-78 to 483.99 lakhs in 1978-79 showing an increase of 10.5% during this period. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Castes increased from 69.30 lakhs in 1977-78 to 79.26 lakhs in 1978-79, registering an increase of 14.4% during the period. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities in Primary schools was 15.0 in 1977-78 which increased to 16.4% in 1978-79. Figures for the co-efficient of equality were 99.7% and 109.0% in the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 respectively. State-wise position of these percentages is shown in Table (12). However, details of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Primary schools by States and Union Territories for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 are given in Statement (IJI) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (12) -- PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN PRIMARY JUNIOR BASIC SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	16.5	19.6	124.3	147.7
2. Assam	8.3	9.6	136.1	157.4
3. Bihar	10.9	10.9	73.3	73.3
4. Gujarat	9.3	9.3	131.4	131.4
5. Haryana	14.8	16.5	78.3	87.3
6. Himachal Pradesh	19.3	21.0	82.7	89.9
7. Jammu & Kashmir	10.7	10.4	129.7	126.1
8. Karnataka	14.5	12.5	99.4	85.6
9. Kerala	11.6	12.6	123.7	134.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	12.4	12.8	89.8	92.7
11. Maharashtra	13.4	14.4	212.7	228.6
12. Manipur	2.6	1.6	169.9	104.6
13. Meghalaya	0.5	0.8	131.6	210.5
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	15.3	14.6	101.5	96.9
16. Punjab	31.0	30.2	125.5	122.2
17. Rajasthan	13.2	13.3	80.7	81.3
18. Sikkim	4.0	5.4	84.0	113.4
19. Tamil Nadu	19.4	21.5	108.9	120.7
20. Tripura	15.5	15.5	125.6	125.6
21. Uttar Pradesh	15.6	17.8	76.8	82.3
22. West Bengal	15.5	19.3	77.2	95.1
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1.5	0.8	-	0
25. Chandigarh	22.2	25.3	196.5	223.9
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	1.6	2.4	88.9	133.3
27. Delhi	26.5	27.8	169.9	173.2
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	3.1	2.4	163.2	126.3
29. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	16.7	16.7	107.7	107.7
I N D I A	15.0	16.4	99.7	109.0

(iii) MIDDLE SCHOOLS

The total enrolment of all communities in Middle/Senior Basic Schools in the country increased from 258.19 lakhs in 1977-78 to 265.59 lakhs in 1978-79 registering an increase of 2.9%. Corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Caste students increased from 29.47 lakhs in 1977-78 to 31.08 lakhs in 1978-79 at a rate of 5.5%. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities showed an increase from 11.4 in 1977-78 to 11.7 in 1978-79. Consequently the co-efficient of equality increased from 75.7 in 1977-78 to 77.7 in 1978-79. State-wise figures of percentage and co-efficient of equality are shown in Table (13) given below. Enrolment figures have been given in Statement (IV) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (13) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN MIDDLE/SENIOR BASIC SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	12.1	13.0	91.2	98.0
2. Assam	7.6	9.5	124.6	155.7
3. Bihar	8.4	8.6	56.5	57.8
4. Gujarat	8.4	8.5	118.6	120.1
5. Haryana	12.3	12.8	65.1	67.8
6. Himachal Pradesh	16.5	10.0	70.7	77.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	7.9	7.5	95.8	90.9
8. Karnataka	9.7	10.1	66.4	69.2
9. Kerala	9.5	10.4	101.3	110.9
10. Madhya Pradesh	10.1	10.7	73.1	77.5
11. Maharashtra	12.1	12.4	192.1	196.8
12. Manipur	2.4	1.9	156.9	124.2
13. Meghalaya	2.0	0.6	526.3	157.9
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	9.2	8.8	61.0	58.4
16. Punjab	25.5	24.0	103.2	97.1
17. Rajasthan	10.3	11.3	63.0	69.1
18. Sikkim	5.2	6.1	109.2	128.2
19. Tamil Nadu	17.8	18.0	99.9	101.1
20. Tripura	14.4	14.9	116.7	120.7
21. Uttar Pradesh	15.5	17.6	71.7	81.4
22. West Bengal	13.0	14.2	64.7	70.7
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1.3	0.9	-	@
25. Chandigarh	11.5	11.5	101.8	101.8
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	6.0	5.8	333.3	322.2
27. Delhi	13.7	13.3	84.6	85.3
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	2.1	2.3	110.5	121.1
29. Lakshadweep	0.2	0.4	@	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	15.8	16.1	101.9	103.9
I N D I A	11.4	11.7	75.7	77.7

@Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(iv) HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY SCHOOLS

Total enrolment of all communities in High/Higher Secondary schools for the country as a whole increased from 210.53 lakhs in 1977-78 to 210.93 lakhs in 1978-79 registering an increase of 0.2%. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students was 20.46 lakhs in 1977-78 which increased to 21.70 lakhs in 1978-79 showing an increase of 6.1% during this period. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Caste students to the corresponding enrolment of all communities showed an increase from 9.7 in 1977-78 to 10.3 in 1978-79 and consequently the co-efficient of equality also increased from 64.5% in 1977-78 to 68.4% in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality by States are shown in Table (14) below. Enrolment figures are given in Statement (V) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (14) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	9.6	10.7	72.3	80.6
2. Assam	6.0	7.2	98.4	118.0
3. Bihar	6.1	6.1	41.0	41.0
4. Gujarat	6.2	6.7	87.6	94.6
5. Haryana	10.3	9.1	54.5	48.2
6. Himachal Pradesh	14.2	15.4	60.8	66.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	5.0	4.9	60.6	59.4
8. Karnataka	6.8	18.0	46.6	123.3
9. Kerala	8.5	9.5	90.6	101.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	6.9	7.5	50.0	54.3
11. Maharashtra	9.7	10.1	154.0	160.3
12. Manipur	1.5	1.4	98.0	91.5
13. Meghalaya	1.0	0.6	263.2	157.9
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	9.0	8.6	59.7	57.1
16. Punjab	19.4	15.2	78.5	61.5
17. Rajasthan	7.8	8.1	47.7	49.5
18. Sikkim	7.1	5.0	149.2	105.0
19. Tamil Nadu	13.3	12.3	74.7	69.1
20. Tripura	9.9	10.7	80.2	86.7
21. Uttar Pradesh	11.3	12.7	52.3	12.5
22. West Bengal	8.3	9.9	41.3	49.3
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	0.7	0.5	@	@
25. Chandigarh	8.1	8.4	71.7	74.3
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	5.4	5.1	300.0	283.3
27. Delhi	6.6	7.3	42.3	46.8
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.9	0.9	47.4	47.4
29. Lakshadweep	0.6	0.3	@	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	7.2	7.9	46.5	51.0
INDIA	9.7	10.3	64.5	68.4

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(v) SCHOOLS FOR VOCATIONAL & TECHNICAL EDUCATION

Total enrolment of all communities in Vocational & Technical schools in the country was 1,98,975 in 1977-78. Of this, the number of Scheduled Caste students was 13,925 and formed 9.5% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. In 1978-79, the total enrolment of all communities in these schools decreased to 1,96,991. The enrolment of Scheduled Caste students in this year increased to 21,190 forming 10.8% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. Corresponding co-efficient of equality increased from 63.1% in 1977-78 to 71.8% in 1978-79. State-wise enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality have been indicated in Table (15) below. The enrolment figures may be seen from Statement (VI) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (15) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN VOCATIONAL/TECHNICAL SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	12.4	12.4	93.4	93.4
2. Assam	6.6	7.1	108.2	116.4
3. Bihar	7.2	6.3	48.4	42.3
4. Gujarat	13.2	15.3	186.4	216.1
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	17.2	13.6	73.7	58.2
7. Jammu & Kashmir	4.4	4.1	53.3	49.7
8. Karnataka	5.3	8.2	36.3	56.2
9. Kerala	8.8	12.0	93.8	127.9
10. Madhya Pradesh	7.8	9.3	56.5	67.3
11. Maharashtra	6.2	7.2	98.4	114.3
12. Manipur	2.0	2.1	130.7	137.3
13. Meghalaya	1.2	0.7	315.8	184.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	9.9	10.0	65.7	66.4
16. Punjab	8.2	12.1	33.2	49.0
17. Rajasthan	6.0	6.2	36.7	37.9
18. Sikkim	4.5	5.4	94.5	113.4
19. Tamil Nadu	18.5	20.4	103.9	114.5
20. Tripura	18.1	21.7	146.7	175.9
21. Uttar Pradesh	14.0	13.7	64.8	63.4
22. West Bengal	8.1	4.9	40.3	24.4
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	22.4	21.5	143.6	137.8
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.9	0.7	47.4	36.8
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	8.3	10.3	53.6	66.5
I N D I A	9.5	10.8	63.1	71.8

- 24 -

(vi) SCHOOLS FOR SPECIAL EDUCATION

Schools for Physically and mentally handicapped children and the reformatories are generally taken under schools for Special education. In the year 1977-78, 32,330 students from all communities were enrolled in these institutions of which 3,292 were Scheduled Caste students. These students formed 10.2% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. In 1978-79 all communities enrolment increased to 32,948 of which 3,333 were Scheduled Caste students. Scheduled Caste students formed 10.1% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities during the year under report. The corresponding co-efficient of equality for Scheduled Castes enrolment decreased from 67.8% in 1977-78 to 67.1% in 1978-79. The State-wise figures of percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality are delineated in Table (16) as below. Enrolment figures may be seen from Statement (VII) of the Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (16) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN SPECIAL EDUCATION SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	9.6	9.4	72.3	70.8
2. Assam	8.6	7.4	141.0	121.3
3. Bihar	10.4	13.9	69.9	93.4
4. Gujarat	17.4	13.2	245.8	186.4
5. Haryana	10.9	12.2	57.7	64.6
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	4.4	4.8	53.3	58.2
8. Karnataka	4.6	4.7	31.5	32.2
9. Kerala	10.7	10.7	114.1	114.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	11.9	12.5	86.2	90.5
11. Maharashtra	9.0	11.3	142.9	179.4
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	7.6	8.2	50.4	54.4
16. Punjab	23.6	26.4	95.5	106.8
17. Rajasthan	8.1	7.8	49.5	47.7
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	12.0	11.3	67.4	63.4
20. Tripura	17.3	22.4	140.2	181.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	3.2	2.9	14.8	13.4
22. West Bengal	2.7	2.5	13.4	12.5
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	10.7	10.9	68.6	69.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	6.0	1.6	38.7	10.3
I N D I A	10.2	10.1	67.8	67.1

(vi) SCHOOLS FOR OTHER EDUCATION

Other education covers mainly schools for adult education and oriental studies. During 1977-78, of 8.77 lakhs students of all communities studying in these schools, 1.30 lakhs were Scheduled Caste students. They formed 14.8% of the existing enrolment of all communities. Total enrolment of all communities in these institutions in 1978-79 was 10.90 lakhs. Of these Scheduled Caste students were 1.30 lakhs. They formed 11.9% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. The co-efficient of equality decreased from 96.3% in 1977-78 to 79.1% in 1978-79. State-wise figures for percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality are indicated in Table (17) below. Enrolment figures for Scheduled Caste students in special education schools and other education schools may be seen from Statement (VII) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (17) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN OTHER EDUCATION SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	14.0	9.8	108.5	73.9
2. Assam	2.5	0.3	41.0	4.9
3. Bihar	0.5	0.6	3.4	4.0
4. Gujarat	9.4	9.0	132.8	127.1
5. Haryana	18.3	5.8	96.9	30.7
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	27.7	27.7	189.7	189.7
9. Kerala	-	-	-	-
10. Madhya Pradesh	13.6	20.9	98.5	151.3
11. Maharashtra	0.1	10.2	1.6	161.9
12. Manipur	4.2	3.0	274.5	196.1
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	10.8	12.3	71.7	81.6
16. Punjab	29.5	28.7	119.4	116.2
17. Rajasthan	7.5	2.7	45.8	16.5
18. Sikkim	-	4.7	-	98.7
19. Tamil Nadu	1.1	1.0	6.2	5.6
20. Telegur	27.5	25.0	222.9	202.6
21. Uttar Pradesh	18.1	16.1	83.7	74.5
22. West Bengal	24.3	12.6	121.0	62.8
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	33.3	29.9	294.7	264.6
26. Coa. & Agr. Haveli	-	0.4	-	22.2
27. Delhi	49.5	41.9	317.3	268.5
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Jharkhandweap	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	41.3	26.6	266.5	171.6
INDIA	14.8	11.9	98.3	79.1

(vii) SCHOOLS FOR VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION
WOMEN TOGETHER

Total enrolment of all communities in the above categories of schools in 1977-78 was 11.08 lakhs of which Scheduled Caste students were 1,51,782 forming 13.7% of the similar enrolment of all communities. The corresponding co-efficient of equality was 91.0%. In 1978-79, the enrolment of all communities increased to 13.20 lakhs and the enrolment of Scheduled Caste students increased to 1,54,776 forming 11.7% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. The corresponding co-efficient of equality for Scheduled Castes in 1978-79 was 77.7%.

HIGHER EDUCATION

(ix) INSTITUTIONS FOR HIGHER EDUCATION, UNIVERSITIES & COLLEGES OF GENERAL EDUCATION

The total number of students of all communities enrolled in these institutions increased from 35.84 lakhs in 1977-78 to 37.85 lakhs in 1978-79. The enrolment of Scheduled Caste students during this period increased from 2.62 lakhs in 1977-78 to 2.97 lakhs in 1978-79. The percentage to all communities enrolment of Scheduled Castes was 7.3% in 1977-78 which increased to 7.9% in 1978-79. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality also increased from 43.7% in 1977-78 to 52.5% in 1978-79. The comparative State-wise percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality for these two years have been indicated below in Table (13). Detailed data on enrolment in universities and colleges for general education in 1978-79 are depicted in Statement (VIII) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (13) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN UNIVERSITIES & COLLEGES FOR GENERAL EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1	2	3	4
1. Andhra Pradesh	7.3	8.3	55.0	62.6
2. Assam	5.9	5.6	96.7	91.8
3. Bihar	4.0	4.2	25.9	28.2
4. Gujarat	7.6	7.3	107.3	103.1
5. Haryana	4.9	5.0	25.9	26.5
6. Himachal Pradesh	6.2	5.5	26.6	23.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	2.4	2.6	29.1	31.5
8. Karnataka	6.9	10.1	47.3	69.2
9. Kerala	5.3	10.6	56.5	113.0
10. Madhya Pradesh	5.9	6.7	42.7	43.5
11. Maharashtra	9.2	9.2	146.0	146.0

TABLE (18) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN UNIVERSITIES & COLLEGES FOR GENERAL EDUCATION - (Concl'd.) -

1	2	3	4	5
12. Manipur	1.3	1.4	85.0	91.5
13. Meghalaya	2.3	2.6	605.3	684.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	4.1	3.7	27.2	24.6
16. Punjab	8.7	9.0	35.2	36.4
17. Rajasthan	4.3	4.6	26.3	28.1
18. Sikkim	7.4	8.2	155.5	172.3
19. Tamil Nadu	8.4	8.1	47.2	45.5
20. Tripura	7.7	6.6	62.4	53.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	10.8	10.5	50.0	48.6
22. West Bengal*	8.4	8.8	41.8	43.8
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	3.7	3.5	32.7	31.0
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	4.7	5.6	30.1	35.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.4	0.5	21.1	26.3
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	0.4	0.1	@	@
31. Pondicherry	3.3	4.2	21.3	27.1
I N D I A	7.3	7.9	48.5	52.5

* Figures relate to 1976-77.

@ Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

(x) COLLEGES FOR PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION

The enrolment of all communities in these colleges as a whole was 9.32 lakhs in 1977-78 which increased to 9.59 lakhs in 1978-79. The Scheduled Caste students enrolled were 65,022 (including 9,800 girls) in 1977-78 and this enrolment increased to 69,462 (including 11,000 girls) in 1978-79. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities in 1977-78 was 7.0% which increased to 7.2% in 1978-79. The co-efficient of equality increased from 46.5% in 1977-78 to 47.8% in 1978-79. State-wise percentage of enrolment and co-efficient of equality are shown in Table (19) below. State-wise figures of enrolment for different types of professional institutions viz., Agriculture, Commerce, Engineering, Technology and Architecture, Law, Medicine and Teacher Training are given in Statement (IX) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (19) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN COLLEGES FOR PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	10.7	11.4	80.6	85.9
2. Assam	6.6	6.7	108.2	109.3
3. Bihar	6.3	6.3	42.3	42.3
4. Gujarat	4.5	4.6	63.6	65.0
5. Haryana	4.7	6.3	25.9	33.4
6. Himachal Pradesh	12.3	12.7	52.7	54.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3.3	2.9	40.0	35.2
8. Karnataka	4.3	2.9	29.5	19.9
9. Kerala	5.6	4.2	59.7	44.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	6.9	7.4	50.0	53.6
11. Maharashtra	8.6	9.6	136.5	152.4
12. Madhya Pradesh	2.7	3.4	176.5	222.2
13. Meghalaya	3.8	7.6	1000.0	2000.0
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	4.8	5.0	31.9	33.2
16. Punjab	12.2	13.3	49.4	53.8
17. Rajasthan	8.0	7.9	48.9	48.3
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	8.9	9.7	50.0	54.5
20. Tripura	4.0	6.6	32.4	53.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	6.5	6.1	30.1	28.2
22. West Bengal	5.8	8.3	28.9	41.3
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	9.8	10.9	86.7	96.5
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	9.1	10.8	58.3	69.2
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.6	0.7	31.6	36.8
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	9.7	9.1	62.6	58.7
INDIA	7.0	7.2	46.5	47.8

(xi) COLLEGES FOR PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION

The total number of students studying in colleges for professional education in the country increased from 7.93 lakhs in 1977-78 to 8.15 lakhs in 1978-79. The corresponding figures of Scheduled Caste students were 58,173 in 1977-78 and 63,131 in 1978-79. However, the percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities increased from 7.3 in 1977-78 to 7.7 in 1978-79. Consequently the co-efficient of equality increased from 48.57% in 1977-78 to 51.2% in 1978-79. Enrolment in Agriculture decreased from 2,059 to 1,793, in Engineering, Technology and Architecture it went up from 24,764 to 28,930, in Law it improved from 4,925 to 6,568, in Medicine, it increased from 10,652 to 12,005, in Teacher Training Colleges it decreased from 13,770 to 10,824 and in other professional colleges it rose up from 1,993 to 3,011. The position of Scheduled Castes enrolment in major types of colleges for professional education is given in Table (20) below:-

TABLE (20) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN MAJOR TYPES OF PROFESSIONAL COLLEGES

TYPE OF COLLEGE	Enrolment of Scheduled Castes	Percentage Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of	Co-efficient of equality
1. Agriculture	1,793	6.6	43.9
2. Engineering & Technology	28,930	8.0	53.2
3. Law	6,568	8.3	55.2
4. Medicine	12,005	9.3	61.8
5. Teachers Training	10,824	7.4	49.2
6. Others	3,011	4.2	27.9
TOTAL	63,131	7.7	51.2

*Includes Allopathy, Ayurvedic, Unani/Tibbia, Homeopathy, Dentistry, Nursing, Midwifery, Compounding & Veterinary Science.

(xi4) INSTITUTIONS FOR PROFESSIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (COLLEGES & SCHOOLS)

A composite picture of State-wise enrolment, percentage and co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Caste students in institutions for professional, special and other education (both colleges and schools) during the year 1977-78 and 1978-79 has been shown in Table (21). The total number of students enrolled in these colleges and schools was 20.40 lakhs in 1977-78 and it became 22.79 lakhs in 1978-79. Of the total, the number of Scheduled Caste students were 2.17 lakhs in 1977-78 and 2.24 lakhs in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Caste students to the corresponding enrolment of all communities was 10.6 and 9.8 during the years 1977-78 of Scheduled Caste students decreased from 70.4% in 1977-78 to 65.1% in 1978-79.

TABLE (21) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN INSTITUTIONS FOR PROFESSIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (BOTH COLLEGES & SCHOOLS)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	12.4	11.3	93.4	85.2
2. Assam	5.0	4.2	82.0	68.9
3. Bihar	3.1	3.2	20.8	21.5
4. Gujarat	8.3	8.9	117.2	125.7
5. Haryana	11.6	6.1	61.4	32.3
6. Jharkhand Pradesh	3.9	4.6	16.7	19.7
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3.6	3.2	43.6	38.8
8. Karnataka	17.7	16.8	121.2	115.1
9. Kerala	7.1	7.5	75.7	80.0
10. Madhya Pradesh	8.5	12.3	61.6	89.1
11. Maharashtra	5.8	9.4	92.1	149.2
12. Manipur	3.4	2.9	222.2	189.5
13. Meghalaya	0.5	1.0	131.6	263.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	8.3	10.4	55.1	69.0
16. Punjab	16.9	16.0	58.4	64.8
17. Rajasthan	7.6	3.8	46.5	23.2
18. Sikkim	-	4.7	-	98.7
19. Tamil Nadu	11.0	11.9	61.8	66.8
20. Tripura	24.3	23.1	196.9	187.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	11.5	10.8	53.2	50.0
22. West Bengal	17.5	10.6	87.2*	52.8
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	12.3	18.8	108.9	166.4
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	0.4	-	22.2
27. Delhi	13.5	14.6	86.5	93.6
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.7	0.3	36.8	15.8
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	17.0	21.0	109.7	135.5
INDIA	10.6	9.8	70.4	65.1

* Figures relate to 1976-77.

ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION

So far, the progress in enrolment of Scheduled Caste students by type of institutions has been discussed. Comparative picture of enrolment and co-efficient of equality for the year 1977-78 and 1978-79 has been shown in respect of different categories of institutions. However, the correct idea about the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Caste students can be had only from the stage-wise position of enrolment as discussed in the following paragraphs:-

Table (22) indicates the enrolment of all communities as well as of Scheduled Caste students only by stages of education for the year 1978-79. Enrolment of Scheduled Castes as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities for different stages of education is a good indicator of position of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in comparison to other communities. The Scheduled Castes form about 15% of the total population and the difference between this percentage and the percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to all communities enrolment indicates in general, the lee-way which needs to be made up to bring the Scheduled Castes at par with other communities.

TABLE (22) - ENROLMENT & PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION - 1978-79.

STAGE OF EDUCATION	Enrolment of all communities (in lakhs)		Enrolment of Scheduled Castes (in lakhs)	
	1978-79		1978-79	
	TOTAL	GIRLS	TOTAL	GIRLS
	2	3	4	5
<u>I - GENERAL EDUCATION</u>				
<u>School Stage</u>				
1. Pre-Primary	8.33	3.82	0.83	0.36
2. Primary (Class I-V)	689.60	262.88	103.35	35.61
3. Middle (Classes VI-VIII)	181.78	59.31	20.27	5.33
4. High/Higher Secondary (Classes IX & above)	73.15	21.62	7.14	1.57
TOTAL (I)	952.86	348.63	131.59	42.87
<u>II - VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION</u>				
<u>School Stage</u>				
	14.53	4.15	1.60	0.45
<u>III - GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION</u>				
<u>(Collegiate)</u>				
	49.14	13.45	3.97	0.70
<u>IV - PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION</u>				
<u>(Collegiate)</u>				
	9.77	1.75	0.76	0.11
GRAND TOTAL	1026.30	367.99	137.92	44.13

TABLE (22) - ENROLMENT & PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES
BY STAGES OF EDUCATION - 1978-79 - (Goind.) -

STAGE OF EDUCATION	PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES			
	P O R T A L T E R R I T O R I E S			
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	6	7	8	9
I - GENERAL EDUCATION School stage				
1. Pre-Primary	10.1	10.0	9.9	9.4
2. Primary (Classes I-V)	13.8	15.0	12.3	13.5
3. Middle (Classes VI-VIII)	10.6	11.2	8.4	9.0
4. High/Higher Secondary (Classes IX & above)	9.3	9.8	7.1	7.3
TOTAL (I)	12.8	13.8	11.3	12.3
II - VOCATIONAL/SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION School stage				
	12.7	11.0	11.5	10.8
III - GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION (Collegiate)				
	6.3	8.1	3.5	5.2
IV - PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION (Collegiate)				
	7.0	7.8	6.0	6.3
GRAND TOTAL	12.6	13.4	11.0	12.0

From the previous Table, it will be seen that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Castes to all communities enrolment for both boys and girls and separately for girls at all stages of education increased from 12.6 and 11.0 in 1977-78 to 13.4 and 12.0 respectively in 1978-79. The position about each stage of education separately is discussed below:-

(1) PRE-PRIMARY STAGE

Total enrolment of Scheduled Castes at Pre-Primary stage increased from 0.74 lakhs (including 0.33 lakhs girls) in 1977-78 to 0.83 lakhs (including 0.36 lakhs girls) in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities decreased from 10.1% in 1977-78 to 10.0% in 1978-79. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality also decreased from 67.3% in 1977-78 to 66.6% in 1978-79. Table (23) depicts the position of enrolment, percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and co-efficient of equality at pre-primary stage in various States/Union Territories.

TABLE (23) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF
EQUILITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES ON PRE-PRIMARY STAGE

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of allequity communities	Co- efficient of
	1976-79 TOTAL	GIRLS		
1. Andhra Pradesh	2,260	1,022	8.4	63.3
2. Assam	1,663	729	9.9	162.3
3. Bihar	775	141	6.5	43.7
4. Gujarat	7,288	3,313	9.0	127.1
5. Haryana	153	63	5.4	28.6
6. Himachal Pradesh	367	151	8.8	37.7
7. Jammu & Kashmir	101	45	1.2	14.6
8. Karnataka	29,844	13,973	12.4	84.9
9. Kerala	896	441	8.7	92.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,167	811	6.9	50.0
11. Maharashtra	14,832	6,114	10.1	160.3
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	188	77	0.9	236.8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	5,565	1,769	20.0	132.7
16. Punjab	71	28	3.7	15.0
17. Rajasthan	1,625	675	3.9	23.8
18. Sikkim	115	50	5.5	115.6
19. Tamil Nadu	138	72	3.0	16.8
20. Tripura	8,053	3,924	24.0	194.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,032	368	4.0	18.5
22. West Bengal	1,770	682	13.3	66.2
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	199	84	6.8	60.2
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	40	25	7.1	394.4
27. Delhi	3,070	1,490	6.9	44.2
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	7	3	0.8	@
30. Nicobar	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	205	113	5.2	33.6
I N D I A	82,574	36,163	10.0	66.6

@Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(ii) PRIMARY STAGE

The number of classes constituting the primary stage of education varied from State to State. For the sake of uniformity the first five classes of schools have been taken to constitute the primary stage in all States/Union Territories of India. Total enrolment of Scheduled Castes in classes (I-V) increased from 93.06 lakhs in 1977-78 to 103.35 lakhs in 1978-79. The number of girl students during this period increased from 31.28 lakhs to 35.62 lakhs. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities showed an increase from 13.8 in 1977-78 to 15.0 in 1978-79 and consequently the co-efficient of equality also increased from 91.7% in 1977-78 to 99.7% in 1978-79. Educational wastage among Scheduled Caste students at primary stage showed a decline from 64.3% in 1977-78 to 62.1% in 1978-79. Maximum wastage in education at primary stage was in Manipur 88.9% and minimum in Kerala 9.2%. Figures relating to enrolment of Scheduled Castes percentage to the total enrolment, co-efficient of equality and percentage of wastage at primary stage in respect of each State/Union Territory of India have been indicated in Table (24) below. Enrolment by classes at primary stage and by States is given in Statement (XI) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (24) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES (I-V) PRIMARY STAGE

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities
	1978-79		
	TOTAL	GIRLS	
1. Andhra Pradesh	8,86,190	3,59,428	18.0
2. Assam	1,82,154	74,391	9.7
3. Bihar	6,58,855	1,31,831	10.2
4. Gujarat	3,50,804	1,32,407	8.7
5. Haryana	1,67,255	39,211	14.3
6. Himachal Pradesh	99,088	36,722	20.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	38,943	12,837	8.2
8. Karnataka	5,53,718	2,26,289	13.5
9. Kerala	3,56,787	1,70,367	11.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	5,46,417	1,34,111	12.3
11. Maharashtra	10,52,798	4,15,451	13.3
12. Manipur	3,293	1,603	1.6
13. Meghalaya	1,492	711	0.8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-
15. Orissa	3,83,601	1,31,484	14.7
16. Punjab	6,03,186	2,54,675	29.4
17. Rajasthan	3,22,875	48,705	12.8
18. Sikkim	2,183	865	5.8
19. Tamil Nadu	12,41,880	5,38,666	20.3
20. Tripura	33,614	13,693	16.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	16,07,055	3,61,614	17.9
22. West Bengal	10,73,590	4,05,924	18.6

TABLE (24) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES (I-V) (PRIMARY STAGE) - (Concl'd.) -

1	2	3	4
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	400	118	0.8
25. Chandigarh	4,652	1,961	16.0
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	501	253	3.8
27. Delhi	1,49,640	62,567	24.0
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	2,706	1,089	1.9
29. Jharkhandweep	8	4	0.1
30. Mizoram	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	11,096	4,637	14.9
I N D I A	1,03,34,791	35,61,614	15.0

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Co-efficient of equality		Percentage of wastage at Primary stage	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	5	6	7	8
1. Andhra Pradesh	115.3	135.6	65.9	65.2
2. Assam	131.1	159.0	53.8	66.6
3. Bihar	67.9	68.6	69.1	66.6
4. Gujarat	122.9	122.9	60.2	53.9
5. Haryana	73.1	75.7	39.9	40.5
6. Himachal Pradesh	79.2	85.7	33.1	30.5
7. Jammu & Kashmir	100.6	99.4	54.3	53.3
8. Karnataka	80.1	92.5	74.9	66.5
9. Kerala	105.6	120.5	13.4	9.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	85.9	89.1	70.1	61.6
11. Maharashtra	200.0	211.1	52.7	54.1
12. Manipur	175.5	104.6	86.8	88.9
13. Meghalaya	184.2	210.5	77.7	66.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	98.9	97.5	78.2	78.8
16. Punjab	117.0	119.0	49.3	53.0
17. Rajasthan	75.8	78.2	64.2	71.8
18. Sikkim	107.1	121.9	N.A.	N.A.
19. Tamil Nadu	107.8	114.0	51.3	41.8
20. Tripura	126.4	129.7	82.1	78.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	76.8	82.8	72.8	72.0
22. West Bengal	71.7	92.6	77.5	74.0
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	@	@	N.A.	N.A.
25. Chandigarh	138.9	141.6	25.7	26.4

@Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

TABLE (24) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES (I-V) (PRIMARY STAGE) - (Consolid.)

1	5	6	7	8
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	200.0	211.1	64.3	65.6
27. Delhi	150.0	153.9	40.3	42.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	105.3	100.0	55.4	54.6
29. Lakshadweep	-	@	-	66.7
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	94.8	96.1	41.3	42.4
I N D I A	91.7	99.7	64.3	62.1

@Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

(ii) MIDDLE STAGE

The number of classes constituting middle stage too is not the same in all the States and Union Territories. But in most of the States and Union Territories classes VI, VII and VIII are treated as the middle stage of school education. Hence, for the sake of uniformity classes VI-VIII (3 classes) are taken under middle stage for all the States and Union Territories. In 1977-78 Scheduled Caste students enrolled at middle stage were 18.40 lakhs of whom 4.67 lakhs were girls. Scheduled Caste students formed 10.6% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities in 1977-78. Corresponding Scheduled Caste enrolment was 20.27 lakhs (including 5.33 lakhs girls) in 1978-79. The students of Scheduled Caste community formed 11.2% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities at this stage during this year. The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes under this stage of education increased from 71.4% in 1977-78 to 74.4% in 1978-79. Table (25) depicts the position of the number enrolled, enrolment percentage and co-efficient of equality at middle stage in various States and Union Territories. Class-wise enrolment at middle stage is given in Statement (XII) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (25) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES (TOTAL) (MIDDLE STAGE)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT 1977-78		Percentage of S.C. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality 1977-78 to 1978-79	
	TOTAL	(GIRLS)		1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,16,626	36,334	11.1	76.9	83.6
2. Assam	39,317	14,575	7.7	114.8	126.2
3. Bihar	77,222	9,230	7.0	46.4	47.0

- 27 -

**TABLE (25) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF
EQUILITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES (VI-VIII)
(MIDDLE STAGE) - (Concl'd.)**

1	2	3	4	5	6
4. Gujarat	81,549	23,791	7.5	103.1	105.9
5. Haryana	42,111	4,589	9.7	51.9	51.4
6. Himachal Pradesh	23,902	5,001	14.7	57.8	63.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	10,315	2,053	6.7	87.3	81.2
8. Karnataka	86,326	27,449	8.9	54.8	61.0
9. Kerala	1,73,746	87,335	10.8	104.5	115.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,21,426	18,843	10.6	70.2	76.8
11. Maharashtra	2,11,417	62,372	10.5	150.3	166.7
12. Manipur	838	376	1.6	91.5	104.0
13. Meghalaya	183	75	0.5	@	131.6
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	39,656	7,698	7.9	59.7	52.4
16. Punjab	1,25,854	37,315	18.8	73.4	76.1
17. Rajasthan	62,114	3,783	9.4	54.4	57.5
18. Sikkim	157	58	3.1	79.8	65.3
19. Tamil Nadu	2,46,606	86,090	14.5	81.4	81.4
20. Tripura	5,143	1,777	10.0	80.2	81.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	3,76,649	42,675	14.5	62.9	67.0
22. West Bengal	1,48,715	49,905	12.4	56.8	61.8
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	24	7	0.4	@	@
25. Chandigarh	1,293	423	8.7	64.6	77.0
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	87	35	5.4	@	300.0
27. Delhi	32,299	10,157	11.0	62.3	70.5
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	689	243	1.3	79.9	68.4
29. Lakshadweep	8	4	0.4	-	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	3,047	899	10.7	66.5	69.0
I N D I A	20,27,114	5,32,663	11.2	70.4	74.4

@ Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

(iv) HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY STAGE

The number of classes which comprises high/higher secondary stage also varies from State to State in India. But for the purpose of this report this stage has been taken to comprise of classes IX and above for all the States and Union Territories. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students at this stage increased from 6.85 lakhs (including 1.50 lakhs girls) in 1977-78 to 7.14 lakhs (including 1.57 lakhs girls) in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities from 9.3 in 1977-78 to 9.8 in 1978-79. Consequently the co-efficient of equality increased from 61.0% in 1977-78 to 65.1% in 1978-79. Position of enrolment and co-efficient of equality of Scheduled increased.

Caste students in these classes at high/higher secondary stage has been depicted in Table (26) below. Details of class-wise enrolment for classes IX and above by States may, however, be seen in the Statement (XIII) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (26) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES IN CLASSES IX & ABOVE (HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY STAGE)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age of S. C. to the correspond- ing Enrol- ment of all communities	Co- efficient of equality	
	TOTAL	GIRLS		1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	37,842	11,378	9.8	67.8	73.9
2. Assam	13,457	4,636	7.0	103.3	114.8
3. Bihar	26,058	1,953	6.1	41.7	41.0
4. Gujarat	30,135	7,200	7.0	93.2	98.9
5. Haryana	10,540	804	7.7	39.7	40.8
6. Himachal Pradesh	8,295	1,330	12.6	47.1	54.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3,619	569	6.1	76.4	73.9
8. Karnataka	29,054	8,043	7.9	46.6	54.1
9. Kerala	57,421	27,995	8.5	99.1	90.6
10. Madhya Pradesh	33,776	3,886	7.8	51.4	56.5
11. Maharashtra	81,646	19,831	10.0	154.0	150.7
12. Manipur	302	118	1.2	111.1	78.4
13. Meghalaya	232	53	1.0	@	263.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	16,364	2,217	6.2	59.1	41.1
16. Punjab	36,962	10,009	16.6	56.7	67.2
17. Rajasthan	25,957	967	9.4	44.6	57.5
18. Sikkim	40	15	3.2	170.2	67.2
19. Tamil Nadu	81,970	25,242	13.1	68.5	73.6
20. Tripura	1,706	500	8.3	62.4	67.3
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,55,052	11,524	13.5	52.7	62.4
22. West Bengal	47,783	14,176	10.5	53.8	52.3
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	6	2	0.3	@	@
25. Chandigarh	269	93	4.0	36.3	35.4
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	28	4	6.0	@	333.3
27. Delhi	14,359	3,880	9.8	55.8	62.8
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	212	65	1.2	79.0	63.2
29. Lakshadweep	2	2	0.3	@	@
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,069	264	9.6	53.5	61.9
I N D I A	7,14,156	1,56,836	9.8	61.8	65.1

@Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

Sub. National Systems Unit,
National Institute of Educational
Planning and Administration
17-B, SriAurobindo Marg, New Delhi-110016
DOC. No... 1211.....
Date..... 2/7/84.....

(v) ENROLMENT BY CLASSES AT SCHOOL STAGE

Table (27) depicts the percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to total enrolment in various classes (pre-primary to higher secondary stage) and co-efficient of equality for the year 1978-79. Total enrolment of Scheduled Caste students in general school education increased from 119.04 lakhs in 1977-78 to 131.59 lakhs in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities was 12.8 in 1977-78 which increased to 13.8 in 1978-79. The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Caste students at school stage also increased from 84.9% in 1977-78 to 91.7% in 1978-79.

TABLE (27) - CLASS-WISE ENROLMENT & PERCENTAGE TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES AND CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES

C L A S S	ENROLMENT	%age of S.C. to	Co-efficient of equality	
	1978-79	the corresponding	1977-	1978-
		Enrolment of all	78	79
		communities		
		1978-79		
Pre-Primary	82,574	9.9	67.1	65.8
I	35,61,147	16.5	98.3	109.6
II	24,55,493	15.5	95.0	103.0
III	18,60,773	14.6	89.7	97.0
IV	13,93,744	13.6	85.0	90.4
V	10,63,634	12.6	79.7	83.7
VI	8,28,143	11.5	73.8	76.4
VII	6,66,040	11.1	70.4	73.8
VIII	5,32,931	10.6	66.4	70.4
IX	3,93,520	10.0	62.5	66.5
X	3,00,586	9.6	61.8	63.8
XI	19,989	8.8	61.8	58.5
XII	61	0.7	0.7	4.7
T O T A L	1,31,58,635	13.8	84.9	91.7

(vi) VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION
(SCHOOL STANDARD)

Vocational education includes inter-alia Agriculture, Commerce, Teacher Training, Technical/Industrial and Arts & Crafts schools etc. Special education includes institutions for mentally and physically handicapped children and reformatory schools and other education relates to institutions of oriental studies and social (adult) education. During the year 1977-78, the enrolment of Scheduled Caste students in vocational education was 21,152 forming 10.0% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. The enrolment in schools for special and other education was 1,33,643 which formed 13.2% of the corresponding enrolment of

all communities. In 1978-79 the Scheduled Caste students enrolled were 25,425 in vocational education forming 10.4% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. Scheduled Castes enrolment in schools for special and other education was 1,34,684 forming 11.1% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities during the year under report. Enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality in respect of vocational, special and other education (school standard) decreased from 14.4% and 95.7% in 1977-78 to 11.0% and 73.1% in 1978-79 respectively, and their subject-wise break-up has been shown in Table (28). State-wise details of enrolment for vocational, special and other type of education (school standard) are given in Statements (XIV)&(NV) of Appendix 'A'.

TABLE (28) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES AND CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY TYPE OF VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (SCHOOL STANDARD)

TYPE OF EDUCATION	ENROLMENT	%age of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	
			1977-78	1978-79
A - VOCATIONAL				
1. Agriculture	446	10.8	67.8	71.8
2. Medicine	559	13.1	79.1	87.0
3. Technical Edn.	19,254	11.1	64.5	73.8
4. Others	5,166	8.4	73.8	55.8
TOTAL (VOCATIONAL)	25,425	10.4	66.4	69.1
B - SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION				
	1,34,684	11.1	87.7	73.8
GRAND TOTAL	1,60,109	11.0	95.7	73.1

(vi) HIGHER EDUCATION (GENERAL)

In 1977-78 the enrolment of Scheduled Caste students in general higher education was 3,29,708 (including 45,053 girls) forming 7.7% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. Scheduled Caste girls formed 4.0% of the corresponding girls of all communities in these classes. In 1978-79 Scheduled Castes enrolment in general higher education increased to 3,97,059 of whom 69,892 were girls. During this year, Scheduled Caste students formed 8.1% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. Scheduled Caste girls formed 5.2% of the corresponding girl students of all communities during 1978-79. Table (29) indicates the enrolment of Scheduled Castes by different stages of general higher education.

TABLE (29) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION

S T A G E	TOTAL ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES		ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES	
	TOTAL	GIRLS	TOTAL	GIRLS
1	2	3	4	5
1. Pre-University/ Intermediate etc.	26,59,363	6,84,840	2,30,421	44,731
2. Graduate	19,96,618	5,86,995	1,38,116	22,034
3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate	2,57,472	73,937	28,522	3,127
TOTAL	49,13,453	13,45,772	3,97,059	69,892

S T A G E	PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES			
	TOTAL		GIRLS	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1	6	7	8	9
1. Pre-University/ Intermediate etc.	7.5	8.7	4.6	5.5
2. Graduate	7.8	6.9	3.5	3.8
3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate	7.1	11.1	2.3	2.2
TOTAL	7.7	8.1	4.0	5.2

Statement (XVI) of Appendix 'A' gives enrolment of Scheduled Castes in general higher education by stages and by States. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students varied enormously amongst States and Union Territories which is mainly due to the variation in population of Scheduled Castes in the States Union Territories. Table (30) gives the percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and co-efficient of equality by States.

TABLE (30) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION (+)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	6.6	7.5	49.7	56.5
2. Assam	5.3	5.6	86.9	91.8
3. Bihar	4.0	4.3	26.9	28.9
4. Gujarat	6.7	6.7	94.6	94.6
5. Haryana	5.0	4.9	26.5	25.9
6. Himachal Pradesh	6.2	5.4	26.6	23.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3.1	2.8	37.6	33.9
8. Karnataka	8.4	8.4	57.5	57.5
9. Kerala	5.3	10.6	56.5	113.0
10. Madhya Pradesh	5.9	6.9	42.7	50.0
11. Maharashtra	9.0	9.0	142.8	142.8
12. Manipur	1.3	1.4	85.0	91.5
13. Meghalaya	2.3	2.6	605.3	684.2
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	4.1	3.7	27.2	24.6
16. Punjab	8.8	9.0	35.6	36.4
17. Rajasthan	4.6	3.3	28.1	20.2
18. Sikkim	5.1	3.6	107.1	75.6
19. Tamil Nadu	8.4	8.9	47.2	50.0
20. Tripura	12.7	6.8	102.9	55.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	29.3	12.0	135.5	55.5
22. West Bengal	7.8	7.5	38.8	37.4
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	0.3	-	@
25. Chandigarh	3.1	2.9	27.4	25.7
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	5.5	6.4	305.6	355.6
27. Delhi	3.5	4.9	22.4	31.4
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.5	0.5	26.3	26.3
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	0.4	0.1	*	*
31. Pondicherry	4.3	4.8	27.7	31.0
INDIA	7.7	8.1	51.2	53.8

(+) Includes Enrolment of Pre-University/Intermediate, Graduate, Post-Graduate (General Higher Education)

@ Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

* Population included under Assam.

(viii) PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in 1977-78 was 67,823 of whom 10,053 were girls, in 1978-79 number of Scheduled Caste students at this stage of education was 76,361 (including 11,077 girls). Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities showed an increase from 7.0 to 7.8 and so also the coefficient of equality which increased from 46.5% to 51.8% in the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 respectively. State-wise distribution of Scheduled Castes has been given in Table (31) below:-

TABLE (31) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

STAGE OF EDUCATION	Enrolment of all communities	Enrolment of Scheduled Castes	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities	
			1977-78	1978-79
1. Under-Graduate (*)	4,21,625	41,433	8.7	9.8
2. Graduate	4,94,924	32,995	5.9	6.7
3. Post-Graduate and Doctorate	60,320	1,932	3.7	3.2
TOTAL	9,76,939	76,361	7.0	7.8

(*) These figures are related only to Diploma/Certificate.

Table (32) gives enrolment of Scheduled Castes at professional and other higher education stage, its percentage and the coefficient of equality in various States/Union Territories

TABLE (32) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Enrolment	%age of S.C. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	
			1977-78	1978-79
1	2	3	4	5
1. Andhra Pradesh	5,097	10.2	70.8	76.9
2. Assam	948	6.3	90.2	103.3
3. Bihar	3,657	5.9	37.6	39.7
4. Gujarat	2,815	4.8	72.0	67.8
5. Haryana	1,444	5.4	28.6	28.6

TABLE (32) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY STAGES OF
PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION
-- (Consolid.) --

1	2	3	4	5
6. Himachal Pradesh	405	10.7	39.4	45.8
7. Jammu & Kashmir	177	3.2	44.8	38.8
8. Karnataka	2,716	2.8	29.5	19.2
9. Kerala	1,155	4.1	60.8	43.7
10. Madhya Pradesh	4,486	6.8	57.2	49.2
11. Maharashtra	12,966	9.3	141.3	147.6
12. Manipur	50	3.6	98.0	235.3
13. Meghalaya	101	7.6	@	200.0
14. Nagaland	--	--	--	--
15. Orissa	1,138	5.0	31.9	33.2
16. Punjab	3,598	12.6	39.7	51.0
17. Rajasthan	2,746	6.1	57.5	37.3
18. Sikkim	--	--	--	--
19. Tamil Nadu	5,535	9.1	53.9	51.1
20. Tripura	85	6.6	32.4	53.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	13,156	7.6	35.6	35.2
22. West Bengal	10,459	20.4	28.9	101.6
23. A. & N. Islands	--	--	--	--
24. Arunachal Pradesh	--	--	--	--
25. Chandigarh	620	10.3	131.9	91.2
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	--	--	--	--
27. Delhi	2,855	10.2	75.0	65.4
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	28	0.8	26.3	42.1
29. Lakshadweep	--	--	--	--
30. Mizoram	--	--	@	--
31. Pondicherry	124	9.1	62.6	58.7
I N D I A	76,361	7.8	46.5	51.8

@Population of Scheduled Caste is negligible.

The position of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in various courses of professional and other higher education has been shown in Table (33) below:-

TABLE (33) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED CASTES BY TYPE OF PROFESSION-
AL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION BY STATES

TYPE OF EDUCATION	Enrolment of Scheduled Castes	%age of S.C.s of the corresponding all communities	Co-efficient of equality 1977-78	Co-efficient of equality 1978-79
A - PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION				
1. Agriculture & Forestry	2,129	6.1	35.9	40.5
2. Engineering, Technology & Architecture	25,680	7.2	43.2	47.8
3. Law	10,132	6.3	36.5	41.9
4. Medicine*	11,627	7.9	48.5	52.5
5. Physical Education	276	5.0	35.9	33.2
6. Teacher Training	12,121	7.5	56.5	49.8
7. Veterinary Science	414	5.6	43.2	37.2
8. Other Professional Education	9,503	18.3	53.8	121.6
TOTAL (A)	71,882	7.8	45.2	51.8
B - OTHER EDUCATION				
	4,479	9.1	60.5	60.5
GRAND TOTAL	76,361	7.8	46.5	51.8

*Includes Allopathy, Nursery, Dentistry/Compounding, Pharmacy & Public Health etc.

SECTION - II

EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED TRIBES

A -- POPULATION OF SCHEDULED TRIBES

According to 1971 Census the population of Scheduled Tribes was about 41 million and it formed 7.5% of the total population of the country. Table (34) below gives State-wise break-up of the population of this community as well as its percentage to total population.

TABLE (34) - POPULATION OF SCHEDULED TRIBES (REVISED 1971)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Population of Scheduled Tribes (in lakhs)	%age of Scheduled Tribes population to total population
1. Andhra Pradesh	22.26	5.12
2. Assam	19.20	12.84
3. Bihar	49.33	8.75
4. Gujarat	37.57	14.07
5. Haryana	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	1.42	4.09
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-
8. Karnataka	2.63	0.89
9. Kerala	1.93	0.90
10. Madhya Pradesh	98.15	23.56
11. Maharashtra	38.41	7.62
12. Manipur	3.34	31.17
13. Meghalaya	8.14	80.43
14. Nagaland	4.58	88.61
15. Orissa	50.75	23.13
16. Punjab	-	-
17. Rajasthan	31.35	12.17
18. Sikkim	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	4.50	1.09
20. Tripura	4.51	28.75
21. Uttar Pradesh	1.99	0.22
22. West Bengal	26.93	5.87
23. A. & N. Islands	0.18	15.52
24. Arunachal Pradesh	3.69	79.02
25. Chandigarh	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	0.64	86.89
27. Delhi	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.08	0.93
29. Lakshadweep	0.29	93.75
30. Mizoram	@	@
31. Pondicherry	-	-
I N D I A	410.95	7.49

*According to 1971 Census, revised on the basis of S.C./S.T. Orders (Amendment) Act 1976.

@Included under Assam.

It will be seen that the percentage of population of Scheduled Tribes was the highest in Nagaland 88.6% and the lowest in Uttar Pradesh 0.2% among States. Among the Union Territories, the highest percentage of Scheduled Tribes population 93.8% was reported by Lakshadweep and the lowest 0.9% was reported by Goa, Daman & Diu. Among the States Haryana, Jammu & Kashmir and Punjab had no Scheduled Tribe population. Similarly, the Union Territories of Chandigarh, Delhi and Pondicherry had also no population of Scheduled Tribes.

B - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES

Table (35) below depicts the All India picture of the total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in various types of educational institutions during the years 1977-78 and 1978-79.

TABLE (35) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTION	NUMBER OF SCHEDULED CASTES ENROLLED				Increase (+) or Decrease (-)
	1977-78		1978-79		
	TOTAL	GIRLS	TOTAL	GIRLS	
1. Pre-Primary Schools	33,853	15,798	58,176	24,666	+ 24,323
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	33,03,506	10,72,526	33,97,938	11,24,348	+ 94,432
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	11,53,988	3,61,265	12,78,806	4,01,266	+1,24,818
4. High/Higher Sec. Schools	4,77,540	1,22,541	5,60,459	1,53,582	+ 82,919
5. Vocational Schools	8,087	3,695	7,915	3,565	- 172
6. Special Education	970	171	883	121	- 87
7. Other Edn. Schools	64,296	16,837	1,23,186	40,550	+ 58,890
TOTAL (SCHOOLS)	50,42,240	15,92,833	54,27,363	17,48,098	+3,85,123
8. Colleges for Gnl. Edn.	62,944	12,906	74,748	15,604	+ 11,804
9. College for Profnl. and Other Edn.	17,794	3,270	18,574	3,505	+ 780
10. Universities etc.	2,369	555	2,906	723	+ 537
TOTAL (COLLEGES & UNIVS.)	83,107	16,731	96,228	19,832	+ 13,121
GRAND TOTAL	51,25,347	16,09,564	55,23,591	17,67,930	+3,98,244

It will be seen from the above Table that the total enrolment of children belonging to Scheduled Tribes increased from 51.25 lakhs in 1977-78 to 55.24 lakhs in 1978-79 at a growth rate of 7.8%. Girls enrolment increased from 16.10 lakhs in 1977-78 to 17.68 lakhs in 1978-79. The percentage of Scheduled Tribes enrolment to the corresponding enrolment of all communities was 5.2 during 1977-78 which increased to 5.4% in 1978-79.

Table (36) below gives the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and the co-efficient of equality by type of institutions for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79.

TABLE (36) - PERCENTAGE OF ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Pre-Primary Schools	7.3	11.3	97.5	150.9
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	7.1	7.0	94.8	93.5
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	4.5	4.3	60.1	64.1
4. High/Higher Sec. Schools	2.3	2.7	30.7	36.0
5. Universities & Colleges	1.8	2.1	24.0	28.0
6. Colleges & Schools for Profnl. & Other Education	4.5	6.6	60.1	86.1
-TOTAL	5.2	5.4	69.4	72.1

It will be seen that the overall co-efficient of equality of the Scheduled Tribes increased from 69.4% in 1977-78 to 72.1% in 1978-79.

C - STATE-WISE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES

The State-wise break-up of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities during the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 is given in Table (37) below.

TABLE (37) --- PERCENTAGE OF ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES TO THE
CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Increase (+) or Decrease (-)
	1977-78	1976-79	
1. Andhra Pradesh	2.9	3.8	+ 0.9
2. Assam	13.0	13.0	+ 0.0
3. Bihar	0.5	8.3	- 0.2
4. Gujarat	10.6	11.3	+ 0.7
5. Haryana	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	2.9	3.0	+ 0.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	1.2	1.9	+ 0.7
9. Kerala	0.7	0.6	- 0.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	12.8	12.1	- 0.7
11. Maharashtra	4.2	4.5	+ 0.3
12. Manipur	38.8	30.7	- 8.1
13. Meghalaya	83.3	90.0	+ 6.7
14. Nagaland	96.6	95.5	- 1.1
15. Orissa	16.2	16.3	+ 0.1
16. Punjab	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	6.7	7.2	+ 0.5
18. Sikkim	-	23.0	+ 23.0
19. Tamil Nadu	0.4	0.4	+ 0.0
20. Tripura	18.0	18.7	+ 0.7
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	0.2	+ 0.0
22. West Bengal	3.0	3.5	+ 0.5
23. A. & N. Islands	10.1	10.3	+ 0.2
24. Arunachal Pradesh	71.3	82.0	+ 10.7
25. Chandigarh	0.1	0.2	+ 0.1
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	73.5	75.4	+ 1.9
27. Delhi	@	0.0	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.4	5.6	+ 5.2
29. Lakshadweep	94.6	95.1	+ 0.5
30. Mizoram	99.2	99.5	+ 0.3
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-
I N D I A	5.2	5.4	+ 0.2

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.

D - STATE-WISE CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY

State-wise figures of co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 are given in Table (38) below:-

TABLE (38) -- CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN ALL EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS

STATES/UNION TERRITORY	CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY		Increase (+) or Decrease (-)
	1977-78	1978-79	
1. Andhra Pradesh	56.6	74.2	+ 17.6
2. Assam	101.3	101.2	- 0.1
3. Bihar	97.1	94.9	- 2.2
4. Gujarat	75.3	80.3	+ 5.0
5. Haryana	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	70.9	73.3	2.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	134.8	218.5	+ 78.7
9. Kerala	77.8	66.7	- 11.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	54.3	51.4	- 2.9
11. Maharashtra	55.1	59.1	+ 4.0
12. Manipur	124.5	98.5	- 26.0
13. Meghalaya	109.3	111.9	+ 2.6
14. Nagaland	109.0	107.3	- 1.7
15. Orissa	70.0	70.5	+ 0.5
16. Punjab	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	55.1	59.2	+ 4.1
18. Sikkim	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	36.7	36.7	+ 0.0
20. Tripura	63.2	64.6	+ 1.4
21. Uttar Pradesh	90.9	90.9	+ 0.0
22. West Bengal	51.1	59.6	+ 8.5
23. A. & N. Islands	65.1	66.4	+ 1.3
24. Arunachal Pradesh	90.2	103.8	+ 13.6
25. Chandigarh	@	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	84.6	86.8	+ 2.2
27. Delhi	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	43.0	602.2	+ 559.2
29. Lakshadweep	100.9	101.4	+ 0.5
30. Mizoram	*	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-
I N D I A	69.4	72.1	+ 2.7

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.

*Population included under Assam.

7 - PROGRESS OF ENROLMENT BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

A general review of progress of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes during the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 shows an increase in various types of educational institutions except in Assam, Bihar, Kerala, Madhya Pradesh, Manipur and Nagaland. Statement (II) to (XVII) in the Appendix 'B' indicate the State-wise position of the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in various types of educational institutions.

A comparative review of the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and the co-efficient of equality for the years 1977-78 and 1978-79 in various types of educational institutions is given in the following paragraphs:-

SCHOOL EDUCATION

(i) PRE-PRIMARY SCHOOLS

Enrolment of Scheduled Tribe children in pre-primary schools increased from 33,853 (7.3% of all communities) in 1977-78 to 58,176 (11.3% of all communities) in 1978-79. Similarly enrolment of Scheduled Tribe girls children showed an increase from 15,978 in 1977-78 to 24,666 in 1978-79. Correspondingly, the co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribe students also increased from 97.5% in 1977-78 to 150.9% in 1978-79. The State-wise data are delineated in Table (39) below:-

TABLE (39) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN PRE-PRIMARY SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	1.2	1.3	23.4	25.4
2. Assam	9.0	10.3	70.1	80.2
3. Bihar	-	-	-	-
4. Gujarat	1.8	2.0	12.8	14.2
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	1.2	13.9	29.3	339.9
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	2.3	1.6	258.4	179.3
9. Kerala	1.1	0.8	122.2	68.9
10. Madhya Pradesh	4.3	4.5	18.3	19.1
11. Maharashtra	2.7	2.8	35.4	36.7
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	97.7	97.6	121.5	121.3
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	65.1	-	281.5
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	-	-	-	-
18. Sikkim	-	23.9	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.1	0.3	9.2	27.5

TABLE (39) — PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN PRE-PRIMARY SCHOOLS
(Conclde)

1	2	3	4	5
20. Tripura	18.2	20.9	62.9	72.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.1	0.0	45.5	—
22. West Bengal	3.8	3.6	64.7	61.3
23. A. & N. Islands	16.7	4.5	107.6	29.0
24. Arunachal Pradesh	47.5	65.3	60.1	82.6
25. Chandigarh	—	—	—	—
26. Daina & Ngr. Raveli	53.9	54.0	62.0	62.1
27. Delhi	—	—	—	—
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	—	—	—	—
29. Lakshadweep	84.8	89.0	90.5	94.9
30. Mizoram	—	—	—	—
31. Pondicherry	—	—	—	—
I N D I A	7.3	11.3	97.5	150.9

(ii) PRIMARY SCHOOLS

Total enrolment in primary schools in the country as a whole increased from 462.90 lakhs in 1977-78 to 483.99 lakhs in the year 1978-79. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 33.04 lakhs in 1977-78 to 33.98 lakhs in 1978-79. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities was 7.1 and 7.0 in 1977-78 and 1978-79 respectively. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality decreased from 94.8% in 1977-78 to 93.5% in 1978-79. State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes in primary schools in 1977-78 and 1978-79 is indicated in Table (40) below:-

TABLE (40) — PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN PRIMARY/JUNIOR BASIC SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1	2	3	4	5
1. Andhra Pradesh	4.0	5.2	78.1	101.6
2. Assam	15.2	14.8	118.4	115.3
3. Bihar	10.3	10.1	117.7	115.4
4. Gujarat	23.1	24.1	164.2	171.3
5. Haryana	—	—	—	—
6. Himachal Pradesh	3.9	4.0	95.4	97.8

TABLE (40) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN PRIMARY/JUNIOR BASIC SCHOOLS
- (Contd.) -

1	2	3	4	5
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	1.6	1.9	179.8	213.5
9. Kerala	0.8	0.7	88.9	128.6
10. Madhya Pradesh	16.9	15.8	71.7	67.1
11. Maharashtra	7.4	8.0	97.1	105.0
12. Manipur	45.3	35.1	145.3	112.6
13. Meghalaya	93.3	92.7	116.0	115.3
14. Nagaland	97.8	96.7	110.4	109.1
15. Orissa	19.5	19.2	84.3	83.0
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	9.3	10.0	76.4	82.2
18. Sikkim	-	20.8	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.5	0.6	45.9	55.0
20. Tripura	24.4	23.9	84.3	82.6
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	0.2	90.9	90.9
22. West Bengal	3.6	4.1	61.3	69.8
23. A. & N. Islands	13.6	11.6	87.6	74.7
24. Arunachal Pradesh	82.9	80.9	104.9	102.4
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	94.5	92.4	108.8	106.3
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.8	1.0	86.0	107.5
29. Lakshadweep	97.4	97.3	103.9	103.2
30. Mizoram	99.1	99.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I.N.D.I.A	7.1	7.0	94.8	93.5

*Included under Assam.

(iii) MIDDLE SCHOOLS

Total enrolment in middle schools in the country as a whole increased from 258.19 lakhs in 1977-78 to 265.59 lakhs in 1978-79 showing an increase of 2.9%. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 11.54 lakhs to 12.79 lakhs, thus registering an increase of 10.8% during this period. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the total enrolment of all communities in this type of schools was 4.5% in 1977-78 and 4.8% in 1978-79. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality increased from 60.1% in 1977-78 to 64.1% in 1978-79. State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and co-efficient of equality is given in Table (41) on the next page:-

TABLE (41) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF
SCHEDULED TRIBES IN MIDDLE/SENIOR BASIC SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.B.S. to the corresponding total enrolment of all communities				Co-efficient of equality			
	1977-78		1978-79		1977-78		1978-79	
1. Andhra Pradesh	2.1	2.7	41.0	52.7				
2. Assam	13.1	13.7	102.0	105.7				
3. Bihar	7.3	7.1	83.4	81.1				
4. Gujarat	9.3	9.5	65.1	67.5				
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-				
6. Himachal Pradesh	2.3	2.4	56.2	58.7				
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-				
8. Karnataka	0.9	1.5	101.1	168.5				
9. Kerala	0.8	0.7	88.9	77.8				
10. Madhya Pradesh	7.0	7.1	29.7	39.1				
11. Maharashtra	3.4	3.9	44.6	51.2				
12. Manipur	38.5	39.6	123.5	127.0				
13. Meghalaya	82.3	84.5	102.3	105.1				
14. Nagaland	96.7	98.6	109.1	111.3				
15. Odisha	10.0	10.0	43.2	43.2				
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-				
17. Rajasthan	5.3	6.6	43.6	54.2				
18. Sikkim	-	25.2	-	-				
19. Tamil Nadu	0.2	0.3	18.3	27.5				
20. Tripura	12.0	14.3	41.5	49.4				
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	0.3	50.9	136.4				
22. West Bengal	3.6	3.2	61.3	54.5				
23. A. & N. Islands	9.5	12.3	61.2	79.3				
24. Arunachal Pradesh	84.8	85.5	107.1	108.2				
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-				
26. Dadra & Ngr. Paval.	59.2	60.9	68.1	70.1				
27. Delhi	-	0.1	-	-				
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.3	1.4	32.3	150.5				
29. Lakshadweep	95.6	95.4	102.0	102.8				
30. Mizoram	99.4	100.0	*	*				
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-				
I N D I A	4.5	4.8	60.1	64.1				

*Population included under Assam.

(iv) HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY SCHOOLS

While the total number of students belonging to all communities enrolled in high and higher secondary schools increased from 210.53 lakhs in 1977-78 to 210.93 lakhs in 1978-79, the corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 4.73 lakhs to 5.60 lakhs during this period. In the case of the former the rate of increase was 0.2% it was 17.4% in the latter case. Comparative picture of State-wise enrolment for these two years is given in Statement (V) in Appendix 'B'. The coverage of enrolment of Scheduled Tribe students as percentage of corresponding enrolment of all communities showed an increase from 2.3% in 1977-78 to 2.7% in 1978-79. The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes increased from 30.7% to 36.0% during this period. State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality is indicated in Table (42) below:-

TABLE (42) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	1.3	1.7	25.4	33.2
2. Assam	8.4	9.2	65.4	71.7
3. Bihar	5.9	6.2	67.4	70.9
4. Gujarat	5.0	5.3	35.5	37.7
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	2.5	2.5	61.1	61.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	1.1	3.7	123.6	415.7
9. Kerala	0.4	0.4	44.4	44.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	4.6	5.2	19.5	22.1
11. Maharashtra	2.3	2.3	30.2	30.2
12. Manipur	22.5	21.5	72.2	68.9
13. Meghalaya	70.2	83.3	87.3	103.6
14. Nagaland	92.2	85.6	104.1	97.7
15. Orissa	7.0	7.0	30.3	30.3
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	4.1	4.3	33.7	35.3
18. Sikkim	-	25.3	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.3	0.3	27.5	27.5
20. Tripura	11.1	11.5	38.3	39.7
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	0.2	90.9	90.9
22. West Bengal	1.9	2.2	32.4	37.5
23. A. & N. Islands	3.0	3.5	19.3	22.6
24. Arunachal Pradesh	53.2	71.5	67.3	90.5
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	31.3	32.6	36.0	37.5
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Con. Daman & Diu	0.2	0.1	21.5	10.8
29. Lakshadweep	92.1	92.6	98.2	98.8
30. Mizoram	99.3	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	2.3	2.7	30.7	36.0

*Population included under Assam.

(v) SCHOOLS FOR VOCATIONAL & TECHNICAL EDUCATION

Total enrolment in vocational and technical schools in the country as a whole was 1.99 lakhs in 1977-78 of which only 8,087 were Scheduled Tribes forming 4.1% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities. In 1978-79 the corresponding total enrolment of the country as a whole was 1.97 lakhs of which 7,915 were Scheduled Tribe students constituted 4.0% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities during the year under report. The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribe students decreased from 54.7% in 1977-78 to 53.4% in 1978-79. State-wise enrolment percentage and co-efficient of equality have been given in Table (43) below:-

TABLE (43) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN VOCATIONAL/TECHNICAL SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1. Andhra Pradesh	1.1	1.1	21.5
2. Assam	9.4	8.7	73.2	67.8
3. Bihar	7.0	7.0	80.0	80.0
4. Gujarat	6.1	7.6	43.4	54.0
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	3.8	3.5	92.9	85.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	0.6	1.0	67.4	112.4
9. Kerala	0.4	0.6	44.4	66.6
10. Madhya Pradesh	4.5	6.9	19.1	29.3
11. Maharashtra	4.0	2.4	52.5	31.5
12. Manipur	12.7	12.6	40.7	40.4
13. Meghalaya	73.5	92.2	97.6	114.6
14. Nagaland	100.0	97.8	112.9	110.4
15. Orissa	10.0	9.8	43.2	42.4
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	10.1	10.3	83.0	84.6
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.6	0.8	55.1	73.4
20. Tripura	15.4	22.0	63.6	76.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	1.3	0.7	22.2	11.9
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	100.0	100.0	126.6	126.6
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.9	1.4	96.8	150.5
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	100.0	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	4.1	4.0	54.7	53.4

*Population included under Assam.

(vi) SCHOOLS FOR SPECIAL EDUCATION

Whereas the total number of all communities students enrolled in schools for special education in the country as a whole increase from 32,330 in 1977-78 to 32,948 in 1978-79, the corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribe students decreased from 970 in 1977-78 to 883 in 1978-79. This resulted in decrease in the percentage of Scheduled Tribe enrolment from 3.0 in 1977-78 to 2.7 in 1978-79 and the co-efficient of equality from 40.1% to 36.1% during the period under report. State-wise percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality are indicated in Table (44) below:-

TABLE (44) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN SPECIAL EDUCATION SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Enrolment of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	2.2	4.2	43.0	82.0
2. Assam	4.8	5.5	37.4	42.8
3. Bihar	9.7	7.5	110.9	85.7
4. Gujarat	8.4	10.3	59.7	73.2
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	0.9	0.9	101.1	101.1
9. Kerala	1.3	0.6	144.4	66.7
10. Madhya Pradesh	19.8	14.7	84.0	62.4
11. Maharashtra	2.5	1.9	32.8	24.9
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	1.9	9.7	8.2	41.9
16. Punjab	0.4	2.4	@	@
17. Rajasthan	2.4	2.5	19.7	20.5
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.6	0.5	55.1	45.9
20. Tripura	4.3	7.1	14.9	24.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.7	-	318.2	-
22. West Bengal	12.4	0.8	211.2	13.6
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	0.2	0.5	@	@
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	3.0	2.7	40.1	36.0

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.

(vii) SCHOOLS FOR OTHER EDUCATION

Total enrolment of all communities in schools for other education increased from 8.77 lakhs in 1977-78 to 10.90 lakhs in 1978-79. The enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in these type of schools increased from 64,296 to 7,23,186 during this period. Correspondingly, the percentage of Scheduled Tribe students increased from 7.3 in 1977-78 to 11.9 in 1978-79 and so also the co-efficient of equality which increased from 97.5% to 158.9% during this period. State-wise picture can be seen from Table (45) below:-

TABLE (45) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN OTHER EDUCATION SCHOOLS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1. Andhra Pradesh	2.0	0.4	39.1
2. Assam	5.2	1.4	40.5	10.9
3. Bihar	0.8	0.2	9.1	2.3
4. Gujarat	41.0	37.2	291.4	264.4
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	4.8	4.9	539.3	550.6
9. Kerala	-	-	-	-
10. Madhya Pradesh	14.6	11.5	62.0	48.8
11. Maharashtra	-	3.2	-	-
12. Manipur	63.8	17.4	204.7	55.8
13. Meghalaya	100.0	100.0	124.3	124.3
14. Nagaland	100.0	100.0	112.9	112.9
15. Orissa	13.1	14.7	56.6	63.6
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	3.3	0.8	27.1	6.6
18. Sikkim	-	22.3	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.2	-	18.4	-
20. Tripura	19.7	20.2	68.1	69.8
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.1	0.2	45.5	90.9
22. West Bengal	4.9	5.6	83.5	95.4
23. A. & N. Islands	61.0	54.5	393.0	351.2
24. Arunachal Pradesh	N.A.	100.0	-	126.6
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	100.0	99.4	115.1	114.4
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	100.0	100.0	106.7	106.7
30. Mizoram	100.0	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	7.3	11.9	97.5	158.9

*Included under Assam.

(viii) INSTITUTIONS FOR HIGHER EDUCATION, UNIVERSITIES & COLLEGES OF GENERAL EDUCATION

The total number of students of all communities enrolled in these institutions increased from 35.84 lakhs in 1977-78 to 37.85 lakhs in 1978-79. Similarly, the enrolment of Scheduled Tribe students from 65,313 in 1977-78 to 77,654 in 1978-79. The percentage of Scheduled Tribe students to students belonging to all communities studying in these institutions increased from 1.8 in 1977-78 to 2.1 in 1978-79 and so also the co-efficient of equality from 24.0% to 28.0% during the period under report. While the detailed position of the enrolment by States in these institutions is given in Statement (VIII) in Appendix 'B', a comparative picture of the enrolment percentages and the co-efficient of equality is given in Table (46) below:-

/increased

TABLE (46) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN UNIVERSITIES & COLLEGES FOR GENERAL EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	0.9	1.2	17.6	23.4
2. Assam	7.0	7.2	54.5	56.1
3. Bihar	4.0	3.8	45.7	43.4
4. Gujarat	3.8	3.6	27.0	25.6
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	3.8	3.6	92.9	88.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	1.1	1.2	123.6	134.8
9. Kerala	0.5	0.7	55.6	77.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	3.1	3.4	13.2	14.4
11. Maharashtra	1.2	1.4	15.8	18.3
12. Manipur	15.9	16.1	51.0	51.7
13. Meghalaya	60.9	68.2	75.7	84.8
14. Nagaland	85.1	87.4	96.0	98.6
15. Orissa	3.2	2.9	13.8	12.5
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	2.6	2.8	21.4	23.0
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.1	0.1	9.2	9.2
20. Tripura	5.5	5.5	19.0	19.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	0.2	90.9	90.9
22. West Bengal	0.6	1.0	10.2	17.0
23. A. & N. Islands	2.1	3.4	13.5	21.9
24. Arunachal Pradesh	73.6	82.4	93.1	104.3
25. Chandigarh	0.4	0.6	@	@
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	0.3	0.4	@	@
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.2	0.1	21.5	10.8
29. Lakshadweep	88.5	90.0	94.4	96.0
30. Mizoram	96.0	96.7	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	1.8	2.1	24.0	28.0

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.

*Population of Scheduled Tribes is included under Assam.

(ix) COLLEGES FOR PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION

Enrolment of all communities in these colleges as a whole was 9.32 lakhs in 1977-78 which increased to 9.59 lakhs in 1978-79. The Scheduled Tribe students enrolled were 17,794 (including 3,270 girls) in 1977-78 and this enrolment also increased to 18,574 (including 3,505 girls) in 1978-79. The enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to corresponding enrolment of all communities remained constant at 1.9 in both the years. Correspondingly, the co-efficient of equality remained stationary at 25.4% during the years under report. State-wise percentage of enrolment and co-efficient of equality are shown in Table (47) below. State-wise figures of enrolment for different types of professional institutions are given in Statement (IX) of Appendix 'B'.

TABLE (47) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES FOR PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities-		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1. Andhra Pradesh	1.0	1.0	19.5
2. Assam	7.2	8.1	56.1	63.1
3. Bihar	6.1	6.0	69.7	68.6
4. Gujarat	2.7	2.9	19.2	20.6
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	3.0	3.6	73.4	88.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	0.8	0.6	89.9	67.4
9. Kerala	0.3	0.2	33.3	22.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	5.0	5.4	21.2	22.9
11. Maharashtra	1.7	1.9	22.3	24.9
12. Manipur	17.6	20.1	56.5	64.5
13. Meghalaya	58.2	55.0	72.4	68.4
14. Nagaland	88.6	74.5	100.0	84.1
15. Orissa	3.9	3.2	16.9	13.8
16. Punjab	0.1	0.1	@	@
17. Rajasthan	3.3	3.8	27.1	31.2
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.2	0.2	18.3	18.3
20. Tripura	2.5	3.8	8.6	13.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.4
22. West Bengal	0.6	0.5	10.2	8.5
23. A. & N. Islands	8.2	-	52.8	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	0.4	0.4	@	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	0.2	0.2	@	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Jharkhand	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	98.0	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	1.5	1.1	@	-
I N D I A	1.9	1.9	25.4	25.4

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971-Census.
*Included under Assam.

(x) COLLEGES FOR PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION

The number of students studying in colleges of professional education in the country increased from 7.98 lakhs in 1977-78 to 8.15 lakhs in 1978-79. The corresponding figures of Scheduled Tribe students were 17,446 in 1977-78 and 18,034 in 1978-79. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to corresponding enrolment of all communities remained constant at 2.2 in both the years. Similarly the co-efficient of equality remained unchanged at 29.4% during the years under report. The details of the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by various types of professional colleges as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and the co-efficient of equality are given in Table (48) below:-

TABLE (48) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN MAJOR TYPE OF PROFESSIONAL COLLEGES

TYPE OF COLLEGES	Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes	%age of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality
1. College of Agriculture	390	1.4	18.7
2. College of Engg. & Technology	7,069	1.9	25.4
3. College of Law	1,759	2.2	29.4
4. Medicine*	2,627	2.0	26.7
5. Teacher Training Colleges	5,540	3.8	50.7
6. Others	649	0.9	12.0
T O T A L	18,034	2.2	29.4

*Included Allopathy, Ayurveda, Unani/Tibbia, Moemopathy, Dentistry, Nursing, Midwifery, Compounding & Veterinary Science etc.

(xi) INSTITUTIONS FOR PROFESSIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (COLLEGES & SCHOOLS)

While the total enrolment of all communities in these institutions increased from 20.40 lakhs in 1977-78 to 22.79 lakhs in 1978-79, the corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 91,147 in 1977-78 to 1,50,558 in 1978-79. The Scheduled Tribe students in these institutions formed 6.6% of the corresponding enrolment of all communities in 1978-79 as against 4.5% during the year 1977-78. Corresponding figures of the co-efficient of

equality were 88.1% and 60.1% in 1978-79 and 1977-78 respectively. The percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Triba students and co-efficient of equality, State-wise, are indicated in Table (49) below:-

TABLE (49) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN INSTITUTIONS FOR PROFESSIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (COLLEGES & SCHOOLS)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities		Co-efficient of equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1. Andhra Pradesh	1.5	1.1	29.3
2. Assam	6.7	5.5	52.2	42.8
3. Bihar	3.2	2.9	36.6	33.1
4. Gujarat	12.8	24.1	91.0	171.3
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	0.9	1.3	22.0	31.8
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	3.1	3.0	348.3	337.1
9. Kerala	0.4	0.4	44.4	44.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	7.2	7.7	30.6	32.7
11. Maharashtra	1.7	2.4	22.3	31.5
12. Manipur	44.0	16.9	141.2	54.2
13. Meghalaya	94.2	93.7	117.1	116.5
14. Nagaland	99.4	98.9	112.2	111.6
15. Orissa	9.1	11.8	39.3	51.6
16. Punjab	-	0.1	-	-
17. Rajasthan	3.4	1.5	27.9	12.3
18. Sikkim	-	20.6	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	0.3	0.4	27.5	36.7
20. Tripura	18.1	19.2	62.5	66.3
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5
22. West Bengal	3.4	3.6	57.9	61.3
23. A. & N. Islands	56.8	52.0	366.0	336.1
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1.8	100.0	2.3	126.6
25. Chandigarh	0.4	0.2	@	@
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	100.0	99.4	115.1	114.4
27. Delhi	0.2	0.2	@	@
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.3	6.2	32.3	21.5
29. Lakshadweep	100.0	100.0	106.7	106.7
30. Mizoram	99.7	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	0.7	0.2	@	@
I N D I A	4.5	6.6	60.1	88.1

@Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.
*Included under Assam.

ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION

So far, the progress in enrolment of Scheduled Tribes students by type of institutions has been discussed in the years 1977-78 and 1978-79. However, a better picture of the stage-wise position of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes students can be had from the following as discussed in the following

Table (50) below indicates the enrolment of all communities as well as of Scheduled Tribes by different stages of education for the year 1978-79. Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities for different stages of education has also been indicated for the year 1978-79 in comparison to 1977-78.

TABLE (50) - ENROLMENT & PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF EDUCATION

TYPE OF EDUCATION	Enrolment of all communities (in lakhs) 1978-79		Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes (in lakhs) 1978-79	
	TOTAL	GIRLS	TOTAL	GIRLS
1	2	3	4	5
1. GENERAL EDUCATION				
i) Pre-Primary (Schools stage)	8.33	3.82	0.72	0.31
ii) Primary (Classes I-V)	689.60	263.88	43.74	14.46
iii) Middle (Classes VI-VIII)	181.78	59.31	6.08	1.64
iv) High/Higher Secondary (Classes IX & above)	73.15	21.62	2.29	0.60
TOTAL	952.86	348.63	53.83	17.01
2. VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (School stage)				
	14.53	4.15	1.34	0.44
3. GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION				
	49.14	13.46	0.86	0.19
4. PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION (COLLEGIATE)				
	9.77	1.75	0.20	0.04
GRAND TOTAL	1026.30	367.99	55.23	17.68

**TABLE (50) - ENROLMENT & PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES
BY STAGES OF EDUCATION - (Contd.) -**

STAGE OF EDUCATION	PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES			
	TOTAL			
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1	6	7	8	9
1. GENERAL EDUCATION				
i) Pre-Primary (School stage)	6.0	8.7	6.3	8.1
ii) Primary (Classes I-V)	6.2	6.3	5.3	5.5
iii) Middle (Classes VI-VIII)	3.2	3.3	2.6	2.8
iv) High/Higher Secondary (Classes IX & above)	2.9	3.1	2.5	2.9
TOTAL	5.4	5.7	4.7	4.9
2. VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (School stage)				
	6.1	9.2	6.5	10.6
3. GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION				
	1.7	1.8	1.3	1.4
4. PROFESSIONAL & OTHER EDUCATION (COLLEGIATE)				
	1.9	2.1	1.8	2.3
GRAND TOTAL	5.2	5.4	4.6	4.8

From the above Table it will be seen that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities for both boys and girls and separately for girls at all stages of education increased from 5.2 and 4.6 in 1977-78 to 5.4 and 4.8 in 1978-79. The position about different stages of education separately is discussed below:-

CENTRAL SCHOOL EDUCATION

(i) PRE-PRIMARY STAGE

Total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at pre-primary stage increased from 0.44 lakhs (including 0.21 lakhs girls) in 1977-78 to 0.72 lakhs (including 0.31 lakhs girls) in 1978-79. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities increased from 6.0% in 1977-78 to 8.7% in 1978-79. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality also increased from 80.1% to 116.2% for the same period. Table (51) indicates the position of enrolment, percentage to corresponding enrolment of all communities and co-efficient of equality at pre-primary stage of various States/Union Territories.

TABLE (51) - ENROLMENT PERCENTAGE & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES AT PRE-PRIMARY STAGE

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age of S.T. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality
	TOTAL	GIRLS		
1. Andhra Pradesh	189	74	0.7	13.7
2. Assam	1,667	679	10.0	77.9
3. Bihar	2,244	812	18.7	213.7
4. Gujarat	1,649	776	2.0	14.2
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	70	38	1.7	41.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	2,604	1,203	1.1	123.6
9. Kerala	78	38	0.8	68.9
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,466	615	4.6	19.5
11. Maharashtra	8,077	3,712	5.5	72.2
12. Manipur	80	17	31.9	102.3
13. Meghalaya	21,082	10,714	97.6	121.3
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	18,107	5,306	65.1	281.5
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	395	130	0.9	7.4
18. Sikkim	501	226	23.9	-
19. Tamil Nadu	13	7	8.3	27.5
20. Tripura	7,000	3,395	20.8	71.8
21. Uttar Pradesh	6	4	-	-
22. West Bengal	477	201	3.6	61.3
23. A. & N. Islands	36	16	3.1	20.0
24. Arunachal Pradesh	917	251	65.3	82.6
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	305	145	54.0	62.1
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	770	395	89.0	94.9
30. Mizoram	4,416	2,220	100.0	@
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	72,149	30,974	8.7	116.2

@Population included under Assam.

(11) PRIMARY STAGE

As already stated, the number of classes constituting the primary stage varies from State to State. But for the sake of uniformity, classes (I-V) has been taken to form the primary stage in all States/Union Territories for the purpose of this report. Total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at the primary stage in the country as a whole increased from 41.51 lakhs in 1977-78 to 43.74 lakhs in 1978-79. Correspondingly, the girls enrolment of these communities increased from 13.51 lakhs to 14.46 lakhs. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities at this stage increased from 6.2 in 1977-78 to 6.3 in 1978-79. The co-efficient of equality increased from 82.8% to 84.4% during this period. Educational wastage among Scheduled Tribes at primary stage was 76.9% in 1977-78 which decreased to 70.8% in 1978-79. Among the States, educational wastage in Assam 82.5%, Bihar 77.2%, Madhya Pradesh 77.9%, Manipur 84.9%, Orissa 85.0%, Rajasthan 77.9%, Tripura 83.23% and West Bengal 80.4% was more than that of the national average. Among Union Territories, maximum wastage at primary stage was in Dadra & Nagar Haveli 83.1% followed by Arunachal Pradesh 81.9%. Figures relating to enrolment of Scheduled Tribes, percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities, co-efficient of equality and percentage of wastage at primary stage in respect of each State/Union Territory of India have been delineated in Table (52) below. State-wise enrolment at primary stage in respect of each class is given in Statement (XI) in Appendix 'B'.

TABLE (52) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (I-V) (PRIMARY STAGE)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities
	TOTAL	GIRLS	
	2	3	4
1. Andhra Pradesh	2,28,702	80,032	4.6
2. Assam	2,67,479	1,11,083	14.2
3. Bihar	5,93,310	1,81,783	9.2
4. Gujarat	5,25,872	1,95,587	13.1
5. Jammu & Kashmir	--	--	--
6. Madhya Pradesh	16,344	5,161	1.4
7. Karnataka	87,932	34,889	2.1
8. Kerala	23,539	10,370	0.7
9. Madhya Pradesh	6,38,184	1,61,300	14.3
10. Maharashtra	4,46,151	1,56,385	5.6
11. Manipur	70,369	31,426	35.1
12. Meghalaya	1,77,540	84,542	92.7
13. Nagaland	1,23,528	53,228	96.5
14. Orissa	4,91,386	1,51,960	18.8
15. Punjab	--	--	--
16. Rajasthan	2,17,402	24,436	8.6

TABLE (52) -- ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF
EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (L-V)
(PRIMARY STAGE) -- (Contd.) --

	1	2	3	4
18. Sikkim	8,564	3,405	22.8	
19. Tamil Nadu	30,242	12,303	0.5	
20. Tripura	44,828	14,597	21.4	
21. Uttar Pradesh	19,390	5,393	0.2	
22. West Bengal	2,33,416	77,212	4.0	
23. A. & N. Islands	2,368	954	9.9	
24. Arunachal Pradesh	40,068	12,470	81.1	
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	10,731	3,765	80.6	
27. Delhi	115	58	-	
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	1,279	445	0.9	
29. Lakshadweep	6,650	2,936	96.1	
30. Mizoram	62,806	30,128	98.9	
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	
TOTAL	43,74,195	14,45,648	6.3	

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Co-efficient of equality		Percentage of wastage	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1	5	6	7	8
1. Andhra Pradesh	68.4	89.8	72.0	72.0
2. Assam	111.4	110.6	74.3	82.5
3. Bihar	107.4	105.1	77.2	77.3
4. Gujarat	90.3	93.1	67.1	62.9
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	78.2	34.2	37.1	36.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	134.8	235.9	62.5	29.4
9. Kerala	77.8	77.8	31.8	30.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	65.4	60.7	81.9	77.9
11. Maharashtra	66.9	73.5	78.5	76.4
12. Manipur	141.5	112.6	80.3	84.9
13. Meghalaya	113.3	115.3	75.5	75.3
14. Nagaland	110.3	108.9	52.9	62.5
15. Orissa	81.3	81.3	84.8	85.0
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	64.9	70.7	70.2	77.9
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	36.7	45.9	59.4	51.9
20. Tripura	71.5	73.9	84.3	83.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	90.9	90.9	59.4	45.7
22. West Bengal	59.6	68.1	79.0	80.4

TABLE (52) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (I-V)
(PRIMARY STAGE) - (Concl'd.) -

1	5	6	7	8
23. A. & N. Islands	66.4	63.8	@	19.9
24. Arunachal Pradesh	100.2	102.6	83.0	81.9
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	92.2	92.8	88.7	88.1
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Coa, Daman & Diu	53.8	96.8	68.5	73.9
29. Lakshadweep	102.5	102.5	22.3	32.1
30. Mizoram	*	*	70.8	65.0
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	82.8	84.1	76.9	76.8

@No wastage but increased.

*Includes under Assam.

(iii) MIDDLE STAGE

Here also in order to maintain uniformity, classes VI-VIII have been taken to constitute the middle stage in all the States and Union Territories of the country irrespective of the State-wise variation in this regard. Scheduled Tribe students enrolled at this stage were of the order of 5.51 lakhs in 1977-73. Of this, 1.46 lakhs were girls. The corresponding figures of 1978-79 were 6.03 lakhs and 1.64 lakhs respectively. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities increased from 3.2 in 1977-78 to 3.3 in 1978-79. Consequently, the co-efficient of equality increased from 42.7% to 44.1% during this period. For class-wise enrolment a reference may be made to Statement (XII) in Appendix 'B'. State-wise enrolment and its percentage to total enrolment as well as co-efficient of equality are given in Table (53) below:-

TABLE (53) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (VI-VIII)
(MIDDLE STAGE)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age of S.T. to the corresponding Enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	
	TOTAL	GIRLS		1977-78	1978-79
1	2	3	4	5	6
1. Andhra Pradesh	17,031	3,515	1.7	27.3	33.2
2. Assam	58,817	21,065	11.5	87.2	89.6
3. Bihar	61,922	15,965	5.6	68.4	64.0
4. Gujarat	74,571	21,353	6.9	48.3	49.0

TABLE (53) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF
POPULATION OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (VI-VIII)
(Middle Stage) (Contd.)

1	2	3	4	5	6
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	4,033	803	2.5	63.6	61.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	13,504	4,268	1.4	89.9	157.3
9. Kerala	7,203	3,009	0.4	66.7	44.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	88,793	14,463	7.8	31.4	33.1
11. Maharashtra	52,167	13,773	2.6	30.2	34.1
12. Manipur	12,661	4,864	25.2	96.9	80.8
13. Meghalaya	29,420	13,511	82.8	100.1	102.9
14. Nagaland	29,462	13,027	94.5	107.3	106.6
15. Orissa	43,763	8,453	8.7	36.8	37.6
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	38,588	1,185	5.9	41.9	48.5
18. Sikkim	1,266	454	25.2	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	5,486	2,137	0.3	18.4	27.5
20. Tripura	6,501	1,872	12.6	41.5	43.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	4,274	709	0.2	90.9	90.9
22. West Bengal	28,230	7,629	2.4	39.2	40.9
23. A. & N. Islands	728	241	9.8	47.0	63.1
24. Arunachal Pradesh	5,067	1,324	75.4	92.6	95.4
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Havali	721	135	44.3	55.8	51.0
27. Delhi	84	33	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	119	28	0.2	21.5	21.5
29. Lakshadweep	2,123	756	93.9	89.7	100.16
30. Mizoram	20,999	9,651	100.0	*	*
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	6,08,443	1,64,220	3.3	42.7	44.1

*Includes under Assam.

(iv) HIGHER/HIGHER SECONDARY STAGE

For the purpose of this report, the high/higher secondary stage of general school education has been taken to consist of classes IX and above in all the States and Union Territories irrespective of the varied system of school classes. The total number of Scheduled Tribe students studying at this stage was 2.14 lakhs of which 52,865 were girls in 1977-78. This increased to 2.29 lakhs (including 60,218 girls) in 1978-79. The

percentage of Scheduled Tribes enrolment to the corresponding enrolment of all communities at this stage increased from 2.9 in 1977-78 to 3.1 in 1978-79. The co-efficient of equality increased from 38.7% in 1977-78 to 41.4% in 1978-79. Class-wise enrolment has been furnished in Statement (XIII) in Appendix 'B'. Table (54) below gives State-wise enrolment and co-efficient of equality in respect of high/higher secondary classes:-

TABLE (54) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN CLASSES (IX & ABOVE)
(HIGH/HIGHER SECONDARY STAGE)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT		%age Enrolment of S.T. to the corresponding enrolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	
	TOTAL	GIRLS		1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	5,211	1,019	1.3	21.5	25.4
2. Assam	21,818	6,860	11.3	78.7	88.0
3. Bihar	23,989	6,020	5.6	64.0	64.0
4. Gujarat	23,902	6,530	5.6	39.1	39.8
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	1,419	289	2.1	53.8	51.3
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	6,463	1,658	1.7	134.8	191.0
9. Kerala	2,337	1,056	0.3	66.7	33.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	22,828	3,296	5.3	20.8	22.5
11. Maharashtra	17,947	4,085	2.2	27.6	28.9
12. Manipur	6,309	2,126	25.4	60.6	81.5
13. Meghalaya	19,458	8,635	81.7	98.5	101.6
14. Nagaland	12,363	4,616	87.1	101.6	98.3
15. Orissa	17,721	2,846	6.7	38.5	29.0
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	15,532	493	5.6	34.5	46.0
18. Sikkim	271	68	21.5	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	1,627	449	0.2	1.8	18.3
20. Tripura	1,990	560	9.7	29.7	33.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,779	236	0.2	90.9	90.9
22. West Bengal	9,417	2,581	2.1	34.1	35.8
23. A. & N. Islands	180	54	7.3	40.6	47.0
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1,428	273	75.5	83.4	95.5
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	138	20	29.4	33.3	33.8
27. Delhi	22	5	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	30	7	0.2	10.8	21.5
29. Lakshadweep	688	190	94.1	98.1	100.4
30. Mizoram	14,196	6,246	100.0	@	@
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-
I N D I A	2,29,058	60,218	3.1	38.7	41.4

@Included under Assam.

(v) ENROLMENT OF CLASSES AT SCHOOL STAGE

Table (55) gives class-wise enrolment, percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the total enrolment and co-efficient of equality at general school stage during 1978-79. The enrolment of Scheduled Tribe students at general school stage increased from 49.61 lakhs in 1977-78 to 52.64 lakhs in 1978-79. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and the co-efficient of equality are 5.4 and 72.1 in 1977-78 and this increased to 5.5 and 73.4 respectively in 1978-79.

TABLE (55) - CLASS-WISE ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT AND CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES

CLASSES	ENROLMENT 1978-79	%age of Enrolment of S.T. to the corresponding En- rolment of all communities	Co-efficient of equality	
			1977-78	1978-79
PRE-PRIMARY	72,149	8.7	80.1	116.2
I	17,79,929	8.2	106.8	109.5
II	10,54,183	6.7	85.5	89.5
III	7,21,789	5.6	72.1	74.8
IV	4,73,231	4.6	61.4	61.4
V	3,45,063	4.1	54.7	54.7
VI	2,59,468	3.6	45.4	48.1
VII	1,93,085	3.2	41.4	42.7
VIII	1,55,890	3.1	40.1	41.4
IX	1,12,692	2.9	36.1	38.7
X	86,559	2.8	34.7	37.4
XI	21,907	9.7	66.8	129.5
XII	7,900	84.3	1009.4	1125.5
TOTAL	52,83,845	5.5	72.1	73.4

(vi) VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER STAGES OF EDUCATION
(SCHOOL STANDARD)

Scheduled Tribe students enrolled in vocational/professional school stage decreased from 9,309 in 1977-78 to 9,272 in 1978-79. Percentage of Scheduled Tribes enrolment to the corresponding enrolment of all communities decreased from 4.0 in 1977-78 to 3.8 in 1978-79. Corresponding co-efficient of equality was 53.4% in 1977-78 and 50.7% in 1978-79. State-wise break-up of enrolment at various stages of vocational education is given in Statement (XIV) in Appendix 'B'.

In 1977-78

Scheduled Tribes enrolment in special and other educational school stage increased from 65,302 in 1977-78 to 1,24,187 in 1978-79. Similarly the percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities increased from 6.6% to 10.3% in 1978-79. So also the co-efficient of equality increased from 88.1% to 137.5% during the period under review. While State-wise enrolment in special and other education (schools standard) is given in Statement (XV) in Appendix 'B', Table (56) indicates the percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality during the years 1978-79.

TABLE (56) - ENROLMENT, PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES - VOCATIONAL, SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION (SCHOOL STANDARD)

TYPE OF EDUCATION	ENROL- MENT	%age of S.T. to the correspond- ing Enrolment of all communities	Co- efficient of equality	
			1977-78	1978-79
A - VOCATIONAL				
1. Agriculture	147	3.6	62.8	48.1
2. Medicine	376	8.8	146.9	117.5
3. Technical Education	5,738	3.3	40.1	44.1
4. Others	3,011	4.9	76.1	65.4
TOTAL (VOCATIONAL)	9,272	3.8	53.4	50.7
B - SPECIAL & OTHER EDUCATION				
	1,24,189	10.3	88.1	137.5
GRAND TOTAL	1,33,461	9.2	81.4	122.8

(vii) HIGHER EDUCATION (GENERAL)

Scheduled Tribe students enrolled in general higher education stage increased from 71,916 (including 14,662 girls) in 1977-78 to 86,210 (including 18,646 girls) in 1978-79. The percentage of Scheduled Tribes enrolment to the corresponding enrolment of all communities was 1.7% in 1977-78 and it increased slightly to 1.8% in 1978-79. Consequently, figures for co-efficient of equality were 22.7 in 1977-78 and 24.0 in 1978-79. Table (57) below shows the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by different stages of education.

TABLE (57) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION

TYPE OF EDUCATION	ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES		ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES	
	TOTAL	GIRLS	TOTAL	GIRLS
1	2	3	4	5
1. Pre-University/ Intermediate	26,59,363	6,84,840	50,519	11,522
2. Graduate	19,96,618	5,86,995	32,175	6,408
3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate	2,57,472	73,937	3,516	716
TOTAL	49,13,453	13,45,772	86,210	18,646

TYPE OF EDUCATION	PERCENTAGE OF SCHEDULED TRIBES TO THE CORRESPONDING ENROLMENT OF ALL COMMUNITIES			
	TOTAL		GIRLS	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1	6	7	8	9
1. Pre-University/ Intermediate	1.8	1.9	1.6	1.7
2. Graduate	1.5	1.6	1.0	1.1
3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate	1.3	1.4	0.9	1.0
TOTAL	1.7	1.8	1.3	1.4

Statement (XVI of Appendix 'B shows enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in general higher education by States and stages. Table (58) below gives State-wise percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities at general higher education stage and co-efficient of equality:-

TABLE (58) - PERCENTAGE ENROLMENT & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBES AT GENERAL HIGHER EDUCATION STAGE

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Correspon- ding Enrolment of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	
1. Andhra Pradesh	0.8	11.7	15.6	
2. Assam	7.0	49.1	54.5	
3. Bihar	3.9	46.9	44.6	
4. Gujarat	4.0	28.4	28.4	
5. Haryana	-	-	-	
6. Himachal Pradesh	3.5	85.6	85.6	
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	
8. Karnataka	1.1	134.8	123.6	
9. Kerala	0.7	55.6	77.3	
10. Madhya Pradesh	3.5	12.7	14.9	
11. Maharashtra	1.4	17.1	13.4	
12. Manipur	15.8	50.4	50.7	
13. Meghalaya	68.2	75.7	84.8	
14. Nagaland	87.8	96.0	99.1	
15. Orissa	2.9	13.8	12.5	
16. Punjab	-	-	-	
17. Rajasthan	2.0	23.0	16.4	
18. Sikkim	14.8	-	-	
19. Tamil Nadu	0.1	9.2	9.2	
20. Tripura	4.8	30.4	16.6	
21. Uttar Pradesh	0.2	227.3	90.9	
22. West Bengal	0.7	11.9**	11.9	
23. A. & N. Islands	3.1	9.7	20.0	
24. Arunachal Pradesh	74.9	86.8	94.8	
25. Chandigarh	0.6	@	-	
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	26.1	21.8	30.0	
27. Delhi	0.2	@	@	
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	0.1	21.5	10.8	
29. Lakshadweep	89.7	94.4	95.7	
30. Mizoram	96.7	*	*	
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	
INDIA	1.8	22.7	24.0	

** Figures relate to 1976-77

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.

* Included under Assam.

(viii) - PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

The total enrolment and the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at this stage of education increased. In case of Scheduled Tribe students, the enrolment increased from 17,527 in 1977-78 to 20,075 in 1978-79. The percentage of Scheduled Tribes enrolment to the corresponding enrolment of all communities at this stage increased from 1.8% in 1977-78 to 2.1% in 1978-79. The stage-wise distribution of Scheduled Tribes enrolment and its percentage to the corresponding enrolment of all communities are given below in Table (59):-

TABLE (59) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY STAGES OF PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

S T A G E	Total Enrolment	Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Enrolment of All Communities	
			1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Under-Graduate*	4,21,695	12,710	2.7	3.0
2. Graduate	4,94,924	6,993	1.3	1.4
3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate	60,320	372	0.3	0.6
TOTAL	9,76,939	20,075	1.8	2.1

* Figures relate Diploma/Certificates only

Table (60) below indicates State-wise enrolment, percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and the co-efficient of equality in respect of professional and other higher education.

..../-

The co-efficient of equality at all India level increased from 24.0% in 1977-78 to 28.0% in 1978-79. State-wise break-up of enrolment at different stages of professional and other higher education is indicated in Statement (XVII) of Appendix-B.

TABLE (60) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES AT PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION STAGE

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	ENROLMENT	Age of Enrolment of S.T. to Total Enrolment	Co-efficient of Equality 1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	411	0.8	17.6	15.6
2. Assam	1,226	8.1	56.9	63.1
3. Bihar	3,069	5.0	61.7	5.7
4. Gujarat	1,713	2.9	19.2	20.6
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	169	4.5	92.9	110.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	571	0.6	89.9	67.4
9. Kerala	51	0.2	33.3	22.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	3,266	4.9	21.2	20.8
11. Maharashtra	2,536	1.3	22.3	23.6
12. Manipur	397	28.4	71.5	91.1
13. Meghalaya	734	55.0	72.4	63.4
14. Nagaland	302	72.2	100.0	81.5
15. Orissa	730	3.2	16.9	13.8
16. Punjab	20	0.1	@	-
17. Rajasthan	1,338	3.0	22.2	24.7
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	152	0.3	18.3	27.5
20. Tripura	49	3.8	8.6	13.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	181	0.1	45.5	45.4
22. West Bengal	2,550	5.0	8.5	85.2
23. A. & N. Islands	5	10.0	52.8	64.4
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	34	0.6	@	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	114	0.4	@	@
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	1	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	381	100.0	*	-
31. Pondicherry	15	1.1	@	@
INDIA	20,075	2.1	24.0	28.0

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 census.

* Included under Assam.

Table (61) indicates Scheduled Tribes enrolment, percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the corresponding enrolment of all communities and co-efficient of equality by stages and by different sectors of professional education (collegiate)

TABLE (61) - ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES BY TYPE OF PROFESSIONAL & OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION

TYPE OF EDUCATION	Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes	%age of S.T. to the Corresponding Enrolment of All Communities	Co-efficient of Equality 1977-78	Co-efficient of Equality 1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
A. PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION				
1. Agriculture & Forestry	430	1.2	13.4	16.0
2. Engineering, Technology & Architecture	5,802	1.6	20.0	21.4
3. Law	2,016	1.3	14.7	17.4
4. Medicine *	2,538	1.7	22.7	22.7
5. Physical Education	310	5.6	14.7	74.8
6. Teachers Training	5,365	3.3	52.1	44.1
7. Veterinary Science	93	1.3	14.7	17.4
8. Other Professional Education	2,980	5.7	17.4	76.1
TOTAL (A)	19,534	2.1	25.4	28.0
B. OTHER EDUCATION	541	1.1	9.4	14.7
GRAND TOTAL	20,075	2.1	24.0	28.0

* Including Allopathy, Nursing, Compounding/Dentistry, Pharmacy & Public health & others.

SECTION - III

SCHEDULED CASTE & SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS

A. SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS

Table (62) below depicts the All India picture of the total number of Scheduled Caste teachers in various types of educational institutions and percentage of women teachers to total number of Scheduled Caste teachers during the year 1977-78 and 1978-79:

TABLE (62) - DISTRIBUTION OF SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTION 1.	TOTAL NUMBER OF SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS			
	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total 2.	Women 3.	Total 4.	Women 5.
1. Pre-Primary Schools	441	400	854	485
2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools	1,10,868	22,426	1,15,779	22,583
3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools	60,796	14,593	59,865	14,261
4. High/Higher Secondary Schools	26,120	5,219	26,798	5,307
5. Vocational Schools	647	117	801	174
6. Special & Other Education Schools	830	155	1,733	505
TOTAL (SCHOOL)	1,99,702	42,910	2,05,830	43,315
7. Colleges for General Education	2,099	291	2,342	397
8. Colleges for Professional & Other Education	1,545	187	1,504	176
9. Universities etc.	124	6	280	37
TOTAL (COLLEGES & UNIVERSITIES)	3,768	484	4,126	610
GRAND TOTAL	2,03,470	43,394	2,09,956	43,925

TABLE (62) - DISTRIBUTION OF SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS
BY TYPE OF INSTITUTION (Concl'd.)

TYPE OF INSTITUTION 1.	PERCENTAGE OF WOMEN TEACHERS TO TOTAL TEACHERS	
	1977-78 6.	1978-79 7.
1. Pre-Primary Schools	90.7	56.8
2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools	20.2	19.5
3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools	24.0	23.8
4. High/Higher Secondary Schools	20.0	19.8
5. Vocational Schools	18.1	21.7
6. Special Other Education Schools	18.7	29.1
<u>TOTAL (SCHOOLS)</u>	21.5	21.0
7. Colleges for General Education	13.9	17.0
8. Colleges for Professional Education	21.1	11.7
9. Universities etc.	4.8	13.2
<u>TOTAL (COLLEGES & UNIVERSITIES)</u>	12.9	14.8
<u>GRAND TOTAL</u>	21.3	20.9

It will be observed from Table (62) that total number of Scheduled Caste teachers increased from 2.03 lakhs in 1977-78 to 2.10 lakhs in 1978-79 giving a growth rate of 3.2% during this period. The women Scheduled Caste teachers included in the total, however, increased from 0.43 lakhs in 1977-78 to 0.44 lakhs in 1978-79 at a growth rate of 1.2%. Additional number of teachers during this period was 0.06 lakhs (including 0.01 lakhs Women Teachers). Major portion of this increase goes to primary school teachers i.e. 0.05 lakhs.

Table (63) below gives the percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total number of teachers and the co-efficient of equality for various type of education institutions. Co-efficient of equality is an indicator which is worked out on the basis of comparison between the percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total number of teachers and the percentage of Scheduled Castes population to total population. Where the co-efficient of equality is more than 100, it shows that the appointment of Scheduled Caste teachers is better than their population proportion and anything less than 100 shows that they are less in representation and there is a case for improving their representation:

TABLE (63) - PERCENTAGE & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	%age of S.T. Teachers		Co-efficient of Equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Pre-Primary Schools	4.0	6.6	26.6	43.9
2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools	8.8	9.0	58.5	59.8
3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools	7.5	7.3	49.8	48.5
4. High/Higher Secondary Schools	3.3	3.3	21.9	21.9
5. Vocational Schools	4.8	6.0	31.9	39.9
6. Special & Other Education Schools	2.8	6.4	18.6	42.5
TOTAL (SCHOOLS)	6.8	6.9	45.2	45.8
7. Colleges for General Education	1.6	1.7	10.6	11.3
8. Universities etc.	0.6	1.2	4.0	8.0
9. Colleges for Professional & Other Education	1.8	1.7	12.0	11.3
TOTAL (COLLEGES & UNIVERSITIES)	1.5	1.6	10.0	10.6
GRAND TOTAL	6.4	6.5	42.5	43.2

It will be seen from the above Table that the percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total number of all Communities

..../-

increased from 6.4% in 1977-78 to 6.5% in 1978-79. Correspondingly the co-efficient of equality increased from 42.5% to 43.2%. Percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers increased in all types of educational institutions except middle/senior basic schools and colleges for professional and other education, where it decreased from 7.3% and 1.3% in 1977-78 to 7.3% and 1.3% respectively in 1978-79, while this percentage remained stationary in case of higher secondary schools.

The State-wise variations for all educational institutions are given in Table (64) below:

TABLE (64) - PERCENTAGE & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED CASTE TEACHERS TO TOTAL TEACHERS IN ALL EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of Teachers		%age of SC Teachers		Co-efficient of Equality	
	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	77-78	78-79	77-78	78-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,97,541	14,625	8.4	7.4	63.3	55.8
2. Assam	98,254	4,511	4.1	4.6	67.2	75.4
3. Bihar	2,42,712	12,647	5.2	5.2	35.0	34.9
4. Gujarat	1,75,099	13,228	7.2	7.6	101.7	107.3
5. Haryana	59,797	1,931	3.1	3.2	16.4	16.9
6. Himachal Pradesh	29,199	2,232	6.4	7.6	27.4	32.5
7. Jammu & Kashmir	35,840	751	1.7	2.1	20.6	25.5
8. Karnataka	1,68,520	10,252	5.1	6.1	34.9	41.8
9. Kerala	1,89,094	6,198	3.2	3.3	34.1	35.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,11,971	14,849	6.5	7.0	47.1	50.7
11. Maharashtra	3,62,442	32,622	9.5	9.0	150.8	142.9
12. Manipur	17,796	165	1.0	0.9	65.4	58.8
13. Meghalaya	10,926	195	3.9	1.8	@	@
14. Nagaland	9,196	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	1,30,623	6,156	4.7	4.7	31.2	31.3
16. Punjab	1,02,335	6,682	8.2	6.2	32.2	26.3
17. Rajasthan	1,31,153	5,789	4.0	4.4	24.5	26.9
18. Sikkim	2,232	65	2.6	2.9	54.6	60.9
19. Tamil Nadu	2,76,314	28,158	9.7	10.2	54.5	57.3
20. Tripura	12,563	706	4.6	5.6	37.3	45.4
21. Uttar Pradesh	4,45,456	31,498	8.1	7.1	37.5	32.8
22. West Bengal	2,56,304	14,645	3.6	5.7	17.9	28.4
23. A & N Islands	1,870	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	2,427	32	1.3	1.3	@	@
25. Chandigarh	4,013	103	2.0	2.6	17.7	23.0
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	450	10	2.2	2.2	@	@
27. Delhi	50,465	1,566	2.9	3.1	18.6	19.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	8,662	69	0.4	0.8	21.1	42.1
29. Lakshadweep	452	1	0.2	0.2	@	@
30. Mizoram	4,359	-	0.1	*	*	*

1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
31. Pondicherry	4,799	270	5.1	5.6	32.9	36.1
INDIA	32,43,100	2,03,470	6.4	6.5	42.5	43.2

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

* Population included under Assam.

This Table shows that in the States of Gujarat and Maharashtra alone the representation of Scheduled Caste teachers was better than their population proportion and accordingly their co-efficient of equality was more than 100. In the case of all other States the co-efficient of equality was less than 100.

The State-wise details of teachers for various types of educational institutions are shown in Statement (I) to (VIII) of the Appendix 'C'.

B. SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS:

Table (65) below depicts the All-India comparative picture of the total number of Scheduled Tribe teachers in various types of educational institutions and percentage of women teachers to total number of Scheduled Tribe teachers for the years 1977-78 to 1978-79.

TABLE (65) - DISTRIBUTION OF SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS
BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTION	TOTAL NUMBER OF SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS				%age of Women Teachers to Total Teachers	
	1977-78		1978-79		1977-78	1978-79
	TOTAL	WOMEN	TOTAL	WOMEN		
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Pre-Primary	555	443	1,404	430	80.7	34.2
2. Primary/Jr. Basic Schools	60,854	10,297	62,750	10,466	16.9	17.0
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	27,217	6,301	28,801	6,906	23.2	24.0
4. High/Higher Sec. Schools	9,831	2,292	10,236	2,513	23.3	24.6
5. Vocational Schools	247	70	311	94	28.1	30.2
6. Special & Other Edn. Schools	1,297	337	1,997	434	26.0	21.7
TOTAL (SCHOOLS)	1,00,001	19,745	1,05,499	21,078	19.7	20.0

	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
7. Colleges for General Education	795	167	974	242	21.0	24.8	
8. Universities etc.	29	6	53	13	20.7	24.5	
9. Colleges for Professional & Other Education	515	122	467	113	23.7	24.2	
TOTAL(COLLEGES & UNIVERSITIES)	1,339	295	1,494	368	22.0	24.6	
GRAND TOTAL	1,01,340	20,040	1,06,993	21,446	19.8	20.0	

It will be seen from Table (65) that total number of Scheduled Tribe teachers increased from 1.01 lakhs in 1977-78 to 1.07 lakhs in 1978-79 giving a growth rate of 5.6% during this period. The Women Scheduled Tribe teachers included in the total increased from 0.20 lakhs in 1977-78 to 0.21 lakhs in 1978-79 at a growth rate of 7.0%. During this period 0.06 lakhs teachers have been added which includes 0.01 lakhs women teachers. Major portion of this increase goes to primary and middle school teachers 0.02 lakhs each followed by high/higher Secondary schools.

Table(66) below gives the percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to total number of teachers and the co-efficient of equality for various types of educational institutions.

TABLE (66) - PERCENTAGE & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of all communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Pre-Primary	5.0	10.3	66.8	145.5
2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools	4.8	4.9	61.1	65.4
3. Middle/Sr. Basic Schools	3.4	3.5	45.4	46.7
4. High/Hr.Sec. Schools	1.2	1.3	16.0	17.4
5. Vocational Schools	1.8	2.3	24.0	30.7
6. Spl.& Other Ean. Schools	4.4	7.4	58.7	98.8
TOTAL (SCHOOLS)	3.4	3.5	45.4	46.7
7. Colleges for General Education	0.6	0.7	8.0	9.3
8. Universities etc.	0.1	0.1	1.3	1.3
9. Colleges for Professional & Other Education	0.6	0.5	8.0	6.7
TOTAL(COLLEGES & UNIVERSITIES)	0.6	0.6	8.0	8.0
GRAND TOTAL	3.2	3.3	42.7	44.1

Table (66) shows that the percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to the corresponding number of all communities teachers rose up from 3.2% in 1977-78 to 3.3% in 1978-79. Correspondingly, the co-efficient of equality increased from 42.7% to 44.1% during the same period. Percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers increased in all types of educational institutions except colleges for professional and other educations.

Table (67) shows the State-wise variations in respect of Scheduled Tribe teachers in all educational institutions, their percentage to total number of all communities teachers and the corresponding co-efficient of equality.

TABLE (67) - PERCENTAGE & CO-EFFICIENT OF EQUALITY OF SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS IN ALL EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Total No. of all communities teachers	Number of S.T. Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribe to the corresponding teachers of all communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79	77-78	78-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,97,541	1,148	0.7	0.6	13.7	11.7
2. Assam	98,254	8,549	8.8	8.7	68.5	67.8
3. Bihar	2,42,712	14,294	6.0	5.9	68.5	67.4
4. Gujarat	1,75,099	12,636	6.7	7.2	47.6	51.2
5. Haryana	59,797	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	29,199	780	2.3	2.7	56.2	66.0
7. Jammu & Kashmir	35,840	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	1,63,520	1,088	0.5	0.6	56.2	67.4
9. Kerala	1,89,094	274	0.1	0.1	11.1	11.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,11,971	13,880	6.4	6.5	27.2	27.6
11. Maharashtra	3,62,442	9,238	2.3	2.5	30.2	32.8
12. Manipur	17,796	6,063	35.8	34.1	114.9	109.4
13. Meghalaya	10,926	9,117	77.8	82.4	96.7	103.7
14. Nagaland	9,196	8,246	90.7	89.7	102.3	101.2
15. Orissa	1,30,623	8,931	5.9	6.8	23.5	29.4
16. Punjab	1,02,325	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	1,31,152	2,470	1.7	1.9	14.0	15.6
18. Sikkim	2,232	539	-	23.7	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	2,76,314	134	-	0.0	-	-
20. Tripura	12,563	1,002	8.3	8.0	28.7	27.6
21. Uttar Pradesh	4,45,455	467	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5
22. West Bengal	2,56,304	3,174	1.7	1.2	29.0	20.4
23. A. & N. Islands	1,870	39	2.1	2.1	13.5	13.5
24. Arunachal Pradesh	2,427	298	16.8	12.3	21.3	15.6
25. Chandigarh	4,018	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra Ngr. Haveli	450	154	32.7	34.2	37.6	39.4
27. Delhi	50,465	24	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	8,862	6	-	0.1	-	10.8
29. Lakshadweep	452	223	50.7	49.7	54.1	52.6
30. Mizoram	4,389	4,220	95.6	96.2	*	*
31. Pondicherry	4,785	6	0.1	0.1	@	@
INDIA	32,43,100	1,06,993	3.2	3.3	42.7	44.1

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.
* Population included under Assam.

Table (67) shows that Manipur, Meghalaya and Nagaland having predominant tribal population, are the only States where representation of Scheduled Tribe teachers was almost at par with their population proportion. Accordingly, the co-efficient of equality in their case was 109.4, 103.7 and 101.2% respectively. In all other States the co-efficient of equality was much less than 100 whereby showing that the representation of Scheduled Tribe teachers in educational institutions in these States was less than their population proportion and needs to be improved.

The State-wise details of Scheduled Tribe teachers in various types of educational institutions are shown in Statements (IX) to (XVI) in Appendix 'C'.

C. TRAINED & UNTRAINED SCHEDULED CASTE & SCHEDULED TRIBE TEACHERS:

Another aspect for which information about Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe teachers has been collected relates to the number of trained teachers belonging to these communities working in schools. Since all school teachers are required to be trained, the number of trained teachers among Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes has been compared with the number of trained teachers of all communities.

Table (68) below gives percentage of Scheduled Caste & Scheduled Tribe trained teachers working in various types of schools in comparison to the corresponding percentage of total trained teachers belonging to all communities.

TABLE (68). - PERCENTAGE OF TRAINED TEACHERS BY TYPE OF SCHOOLS

TYPE OF SCHOOL	TOTAL ALL COMMUNITIES		SCHEDULED CASTES		SCHEDULED TRIBES	
	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
Pre-Primary Schools	68.8	59.0	73.9	39.5	25.1	10.8
Primary/Junior Basic Schools	86.2	87.1	87.0	86.1	64.7	66.1
Middle/Senior Basic Schools	88.9	87.4	88.7	87.7	70.1	71.1
High/Higher Sec. Schools	86.0	86.4	84.4	85.4	56.2	57.1
TOTAL	86.8	86.9	87.1	86.3	65.2	65.6

From the above Table, it will be seen that the training competence of Scheduled Caste teachers is almost at par with

their other counterparts in general but it is quite low in case of Scheduled Tribe teachers. The percentage of Scheduled Caste trained teachers in schools for general education decreased from 87.1% in 1977-78 to 86.3% in 1978-79 giving a decline rate of 0.8%. But Scheduled Tribe trained teachers increased from 65.2% to 65.8% at a growth rate of 0.6%. The percentage of Scheduled Caste trained teachers in all types of schools for general education have shown a decrease over the previous year.

Table (69) on the next page gives State-wise variations in percentage of trained teachers belonging to Scheduled Castes & Scheduled Tribes in comparison to the percentage of trained teachers belonging to all communities. This comparison has been made in Table (69) for all schools. The State-wise variations for different types of schools namely, pre-primary, primary, middle and u high & higher secondary schools can be seen from Statements (XVII) to (XXII) of Appendix 'C'.

TABLE (69) - PERCENTAGE OF TRAINED TEACHERS IN ALL SCHOOLS FOR GENERAL EDUCATION

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	PERCENTAGE OF TRAINED TEACHERS				
	ALL COMMUNITIES		SCHEDULED CASTES	SCHEDULED TRIBES	
	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	97.4	98.8	98.9	97.4	97.9
2. Assam	42.4	52.2	51.9	37.1	41.1
3. Bihar	92.4	72.3	80.5	83.2	88.6
4. Gujarat	92.6	92.9	92.1	92.6	93.8
5. Haryana	92.2	92.3	92.2	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	91.0	100.0	92.5	100.0	96.8
7. Jammu & Kashmir	82.8	74.3	72.6	-	-
8. Karnataka	82.5	72.5	74.5	78.2	74.0
9. Kerala	91.0	43.5	48.0	51.5	48.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	82.5	72.4	82.0	67.7	73.9
11. Maharashtra	90.6	83.6	89.1	89.1	89.4
12. Manipur	51.8	66.7	71.2	37.5	38.4
13. Meghalaya	35.2	27.1	29.4	39.5	35.9
14. Nagaland	31.9	-	-	31.5	31.1
15. Orissa	69.2	64.9	61.0	57.3	52.1
16. Punjab	99.3	99.9	99.5	-	-
17. Rajasthan	91.9	96.5	97.4	89.0	92.2
18. Sikkim	61.5	64.9	63.1	-	65.2
19. Tamil Nadu	99.7	99.9	100.0	100.0	100.0
20. Tripura	69.6	77.8	64.2	63.9	60.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	93.7	96.5	96.0	92.1	98.9
22. West Bengal	55.7	50.2	50.0	51.2	51.3
23. A. & N. Islands	90.2	-	-	100.0	97.4
24. Arunachal Pradesh	56.5	69.2	62.5	39.0	41.8
25. Chandigarh	99.6	100.0	100.0	-	-
26. Dadra Ngr. Haveli	93.7	100.0	100.0	90.0	88.1
27. Delhi	97.1	98.8	98.1	100.0	100.0
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	74.9	93.6	76.1	100.0	100.0
29. Lakshadweep	92.6	100.0	100.0	81.4	87.2
30. Mizoram	45.3	-	-	44.5	41.9
31. Pondicherry	95.4	100.0	99.2	100.0	100.0
INDIA	86.9	87.1	86.3	65.2	65.8

STATEMENT - I : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
all Educational Institutions.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1972-73		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	8,79,906	3,26,667	10,74,146	4,15,591
2. Assam	2,06,239	77,728	2,45,365	96,116
3. Bihar	7,42,094	1,37,063	7,81,869	1,44,508
4. Gujarat	4,69,504	1,55,242	5,11,044	1,78,922
5. Haryana	2,18,617	43,488	2,26,221	45,282
6. Himachal Pradesh	1,18,697	37,451	1,33,144	43,483
7. Jammu & Kashmir	53,809	15,678	53,749	15,648
8. Karnataka	6,53,413	2,41,397	7,68,563	2,89,091
9. Kerala	5,55,836	2,60,913	6,14,321	2,97,562
10. Madhya Pradesh	6,77,138	1,52,466	7,27,534	1,60,942
11. Maharashtra	13,18,881	4,71,747	14,38,014	5,20,171
12. Manipur	7,992	3,577	5,083	2,322
13. Meghalaya	2,175	875	2,523	1,012
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	4,59,235	1,45,457	4,58,703	1,45,006
16. Punjab	7,87,730	3,05,786	7,84,945	3,06,154
17. Rajasthan	3,87,498	48,429	4,24,569	55,087
18. Sikkim	2,098	706	2,553	1,005
19. Tamil Nadu	15,10,065	6,14,623	16,09,786	6,59,818
20. Tripura	52,073	21,729	53,110	22,094
21. Uttar Pradesh	20,57,448	4,14,731	22,97,045	4,29,772
22. West Bengal	10,77,660	3,09,332	13,38,230	4,91,163
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	711	255	432	128
25. Chandigarh	7,057	2,559	8,413	3,080
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	509	227	672	322
27. Delhi	1,91,411	73,142	2,11,259	81,157
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	4,080	1,509	3,712	1,428
29. Lakshadweep	26	15	25	13
30. Mizoram	15	5	2	-
31. Pondicherry	15,351	5,821	17,132	6,372
INDIA	1,24,57,318	38,69,618	1,37,92,164	44,13,249

STATEMENT - II : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic School.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,059	497	969	487
2. Assam	1,157	476	1,181	484
3. Bihar	28	18	26	17
4. Gujarat	5,440	2,458	7,274	3,307
5. Haryana	-	-	153	63
6. Himachal Pradesh	44	14	367	151
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	29,219	13,653	29,844	13,973
9. Kerala	471	231	896	441
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,352	568	1,565	644
11. Maharashtra	5,240	2,450	6,247	2,806
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	12	4	188	77
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	-	5,565	1,769
16. Punjab	21	9	8	4
17. Rajasthan	182	86	191	88
18. Sikim	69	28	115	50
19. Tamil Nadu	598	257	133	72
20. Tripura	8,733	4,219	8,053	3,924
21. Uttar Pradesh	664	219	817	252
22. West Bengal	979	436	1,770	682
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	113	46	243	102
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	35	21	40	25
27. Delhi	250	140	265	145
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	1	-	5	2
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	197	95	205	113
INDIA	55,864	25,925	66,125	29,678

STATEMENT - III : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Primary/Junior Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	5,84,653	2,32,389	7,29,344	3,01,862
2. Assam	1,27,660	51,359	1,49,854	62,055
3. Bihar	4,57,535	93,367	4,71,772	95,504
4. Gujarat	82,878	31,627	84,499	33,526
5. Haryana	99,432	23,951	1,12,004	27,767
6. Himachal Pradesh	48,900	17,723	54,907	20,534
7. Jammu & Kashmir	23,643	5,721	23,761	5,807
8. Karnataka	2,20,199	90,294	1,92,715	79,829
9. Kerala	2,21,312	1,05,402	2,38,204	1,17,218
10. Madhya Pradesh	4,72,712	1,13,945	4,94,357	1,23,801
11. Maharashtra	4,42,949	1,78,565	5,01,810	2,05,059
12. Manipur	5,327	2,569	2,664	1,470
13. Meghalaya	902	401	1,492	711
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	3,72,056	1,24,219	3,61,916	1,20,759
16. Punjab	3,80,278	1,60,735	5,89,460	2,47,954
17. Rajasthan	2,10,494	29,878	2,25,487	33,949
18. Sikkim	814	289	1,191	468
19. Tamil Nadu	8,02,334	3,47,802	9,12,476	3,88,423
20. Tripura	21,486	8,743	23,106	9,269
21. Uttar Pradesh	14,19,944	3,49,729	15,63,213	3,41,369
22. West Bengal	7,85,127	2,41,541	10,30,696	4,03,217
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	493	187	265	73
25. Chandigarh	2,105	763	2,235	820
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	95	40	184	80
27. Delhi	1,38,078	58,188	1,50,144	61,910
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	2,331	880	1,884	752
29. Lakshadweep	1	1	-	-
30. Mizoram	2	-	2	-
31. Pondicherry	6,088	2,500	6,348	2,596
INDIA	69,29,828	22,77,868	79,26,490	26,86,782

STATEMENT - IV : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,22,217	46,243	1,54,187	54,667
2. Assam	38,009	14,433	46,952	18,300
3. Bihar	2,06,399	37,718	2,28,416	42,254
4. Gujarat	3,00,104	1,03,000	3,21,583	1,16,023
5. Haryana	34,244	6,187	34,182	6,476
6. Himachal Pradesh	29,878	9,424	33,502	10,921
7. Jammu & Kashmir	17,221	5,887	17,198	5,800
8. Karnataka	3,02,956	1,14,500	3,30,115	1,29,610
9. Kerala	1,57,542	71,478	1,70,791	80,051
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,38,905	23,936	1,52,738	25,255
11. Maharashtra	5,52,530	2,07,013	5,68,423	2,14,704
12. Manipur	1,045	410	783	309
13. Meghalaya	573	218	188	75
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	42,315	12,765	41,163	12,409
16. Punjab	1,47,051	57,924	59,922	21,154
17. Rajasthan	1,11,746	13,719	1,25,113	15,366
18. Sikkim	508	192	540	199
19. Tamil Nadu	4,33,722	1,90,268	4,41,837	1,90,395
20. Tripura	10,159	3,893	10,304	4,173
21. Uttar Pradesh	2,03,527	28,985	2,53,453	33,258
22. West Bengal	65,671	17,412	91,944	25,469
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	156	49	115	39
25. Chandigarh	908	351	1,038	406
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	330	159	389	206
27. Delhi	12,907	3,781	12,419	4,309
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	636	254	702	293
29. Lakshadweep	4	2	8	4
30. Mizoram	3	1	-	-
31. Pondicherry	5,325	1,992	5,478	2,048
INDIA	29,46,751	9,72,194	31,07,538	10,14,173

STATEMENT-V : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
High/Higher Secondary Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,21,190	39,313	1,42,694	46,838
2. Assam	31,714	9,941	39,369	13,713
3. Bihar	63,298	5,209	62,731	5,389
4. Gujarat	59,449	13,514	66,327	15,535
5. Haryana	72,913	11,103	69,871	10,457
6. Himachal Pradesh	38,287	10,086	42,876	11,688
7. Jammu & Kashmir	12,090	3,985	12,114	3,969
8. Karnataka	45,612	11,279	1,53,783	53,843
9. Kerala	1,63,377	78,239	1,79,371	88,630
10. Madhya Pradesh	47,053	6,758	54,696	7,956
11. Maharashtra	2,61,195	73,666	2,90,705	82,806
12. Manipur	966	298	975	302
13. Meghalaya	390	168	232	53
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	37,562	8,467	36,542	8,231
16. Punjab	2,38,467	81,639	1,16,793	33,040
17. Rajasthan	52,743	3,703	61,780	4,707
18. Sikkim	696	196	654	272
19. Tamil Nadu	2,45,583	70,199	2,27,542	74,727
20. Tripura	5,953	2,030	7,482	2,609
21. Uttar Pradesh	3,50,902	29,602	3,98,055	47,131
22. West Bengal	1,58,604	37,103	1,58,566	43,726
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	62	19	52	16
25. Chandigarh	2,645	1,127	2,907	1,239
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	49	7	55	7
27. Delhi	31,429	8,611	39,586	12,490
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	1,030	357	1,030	359
29. Lakshadweep	20	12	10	7
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	3,077	1,095	3,500	1,190
INDIA	20,46,356	5,07,726	21,70,298	5,70,930

STATEMENT - VI: Enrolment of Scheduled Castes In Schools
for Vocational and Professional Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Agri-	Tech-	Madi-	Tea-	Others	Grand Total	
	culture & Fore- stry	nical Indus- trial/ Arts/ Crafts	cine	cher Trail ning		Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	1,101	-	-	140	1,241	391
2. Assam	-	19	-	-	335	354	91
3. Bihar	-	73	21	-	6	100	46
4. Gujarat	85	3,638	67	1,531	35	5,356	2,953
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	153	-	-	-	153	46
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	72	-	-	-	72	12
8. Karnataka	55	183	-	-	420	658	124
9. Kerala	-	1,765	-	339	167	2,271	716
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	321	26	-	-	347	37
11. Maharashtra	205	3,284	222	3	107	3,821	1,936
12. Manipur	-	17	1	-	46	64	16
13. Meghalaya	-	2	-	-	4	6	4
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	162	102	-	103	367	118
16. Punjab	-	349	49	-	-	398	241
17. Rajasthan	-	-	-	-	76	76	35
18. Sikkim	-	4	-	-	-	4	-
19. Tamil Nadu	80	3,508	38	317	-	3,943	598
20. Tripura	9	56	1	-	463	529	123
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	378	-	-	30	408	25
22. West Bengal	-	684	27	99	45	855	492
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	67	-	-	-	67	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	14	-	-	3	17	3
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	49	-	-	34	83	44
INDIA	434	15,899	554	2,289	2,014	21,190	8,097

STATEMENT - VII : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Schools for Special and Other Education

STATE/Union Territory	Special Education		Other Education		Grand Total	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	239	49	1,049	197	1,288	246
2. Assam	31	5	46	3	77	8
3. Bihar	54	9	524	125	578	134
4. Gujarat	433	71	12,477	5,596	12,910	5,667
5. Haryana	23	4	429	153	457	157
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3	-	-	-	3	-
8. Karnataka	165	15	35,960	7,777	36,125	7,792
9. Kerala	189	51	-	-	189	51
10. Madhya Pradesh	91	7	7,403	1,778	7,494	1,785
11. Maharashtra	675	175	10,143	2,946	10,818	3,126
12. Manipur	-	-	288	113	288	113
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-	-	-
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	27	1	8,565	1,345	8,592	1,346
16. Punjab	131	8	2,380	1,241	2,511	1,249
17. Rajasthan	25	3	3,170	626	3,195	629
18. Sikkim	-	-	43	15	43	15
19. Tamil Nadu	980	280	35	-	1,015	280
20. Tripura	19	8	3,273	1,889	3,297	1,897
21. Uttar Pradesh	34	4	25,614	3,923	25,648	3,927
22. West Bengal	30	4	15,563	5,862	15,598	5,866
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	822	330	822	330
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	4	4	4	4
27. Delhi	178	62	1,225	905	1,403	627
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1	-	1,230	313	1,231	313
INDIA	3,333	756	1,30,253	35,201	1,33,586	35,201

**STATEMENT - VIII : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Universities
and Colleges of General Education**

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Universities, Institutions Deemed to be Universities and Institutions of National Importance		Post-Graduate, Degree and Under gradua- te Institu- tions		Grand Total	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	-	38,483	10,093	38,483	10,093
2. Assam	140	38	6,359	1,301	6,499	1,339
3. Bihar	490	31	13,529	737	14,019	768
4. Gujarat	279	36	10,197	1,631	10,476	1,667
5. Haryana	173	9	3,567	164	3,740	173
6. Himachal Pradesh	55	2	722	76	777	78
7. Jammu & Kashmir	50	4	389	39	439	43
8. Karnataka	1,023	57	21,584	3,466	22,607	3,523
9. Kerala	54	17	21,372	10,135	21,426	10,152
10. Madhya Pradesh	570	126	10,781	1,116	11,251	1,242
11. Maharashtra	1,120	148	42,756	6,365	43,876	7,013
12. Manipur	-	-	228	64	228	64
13. Meghalaya	58	29	258	55	316	84
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	163	15	3,257	221	3,420	236
16. Punjab	84	2	11,131	1,679	11,215	1,681
17. Rajasthan	827	36	5,599	114	6,426	150
18. Sikkim	-	-	6	1	6	1
19. Tamil Nadu	1,007	171	16,605	4,222	17,612	4,393
20. Tripura	1	-	253	73	254	73
21. Uttar Pradesh	5,770	632	38,627	1,910	44,397	2,542
22. West Bengal	718	127	33,054	10,082	33,772	10,209
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	249	27	502	64	751	91
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	881	65	4,288	899	5,169	964
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	51	14	51	14
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	2	-	2	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	163	33	163	33
INDIA	13,712	1,572	2,83,763	55,054	2,97,475	56,626

STATEMENT - IX: Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and Other Higher Education by type of institutions

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Agriculture Education and Forestry	Engineering Technology & Architec- ture	Law	
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	188	574	2,715	270
2. Assam	22	181	417	271
3. Bihar	31	1,643	1,509	192
4. Gujarat	39	123	1,044	831
5. Haryana	46	123	1,407	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	44	2	404	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	9	32	60	-
8. Karnataka	134	104	431	1,024
9. Kerala	61	50	529	130
10. Madhya Pradesh	72	942	2,426	414
11. Maharashtra	158	2,544	3,892	2,294
12. Manipur	-	-	14	21
13. Meghalaya	-	12	81	8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	28	507	421	46
16. Punjab	75	1,014	2,873	-
17. Rajasthan	88	468	766	25
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	121	522	2,143	408
20. Tripura	-	-	39	-
21. Uttar Pradesh	656	1,243	3,547	554
22. West Bengal	21	859	2,210	55
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	44	365	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	116	1,593	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	3	11	4
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	12	23	10
INDIA	1,793	10,824	28,930	6,568

STATEMENT - IX: Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and Other Higher Education by type of Institutions (Concl'd.)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Medicine		Other		Grand Total	
	Medicine (Nursing, Dentistry & Public Health)	Others(a)	Other Profession- al (b)	Educa- tion	Total	Girls
1.	6.	7.	8.	9.	10.	11.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,314	59	126	694	5,940	1,007
2. Assam	154	22	10	2	1,079	126
3. Bihar	659	31	62	100	4,227	396
4. Gujarat	458	17	93	-	2,619	241
5. Haryana	174	16	26	22	1,814	189
6. Himachal Pradesh	40	-	-	72	562	65
7. Jammu & Kashmir	57	-	4	-	162	17
8. Karnataka	823	54	12	129	2,716	397
9. Kerala	347	34	4	-	1,173	303
10. Madhya Pradesh	367	4	76	185	4,486	222
11. Maharashtra	2,421	96	835	21	12,314	2,709
12. Manipur	13	-	28	-	81	19
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-	101	8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	48	8	72	8	1,138	138
16. Punjab	590	1	63	17	4,638	831
17. Rajasthan	306	41	47	560	2,301	103
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	1,742	93	44	100	5,173	930
20. Tripura	-	-	46	-	85	26
21. Uttar Pradesh	350	8	93	4,398	11,049	1,268
22. West Bengal	1,100	64	1,000	20	5,029	1,502
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	8	-	417	92
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	152	44	30	-	2,206	372
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	8	1	1	-	28	7
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	79	-	-	-	124	35
INDIA	11,412	593	3,011	6,331	69,462	11,006

(a)- Veterinary Science, Pharmacy, Homeopathy, Ayurveda and others.

(b)- Physical Education, Fine Arts (including music & dancing) and others.

STATEMENT - X : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes
at Pre-Primary Stage.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.
1. Andhra Pradesh	2,360	1,022
2. Assam	1,663	729
3. Bihar	775	141
4. Gujarat	7,288	3,313
5. Haryana	153	63
6. Himachal Pradesh	367	151
7. Jammu & Kashmir	101	45
8. Karnataka	29,844	13,973
9. Kerala	896	441
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,167	811
11. Maharashtra	14,832	6,114
12. Manipur	-	-
13. Meghalaya	188	77
14. Nagaland	-	-
15. Orissa	5,565	1,769
16. Punjab	71	28
17. Rajasthan	1,625	675
18. Sikkim	115	50
19. Tamil Nadu	138	72
20. Tripura	8,053	3,924
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,082	368
22. West Bengal	1,770	682
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-
25. Chandigarh	199	84
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	40	25
27. Delhi	3,070	1,490
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	7	3
30. Mizoram	-	-
31. Pondicherry	205	113
INDIA	82,574	36,163

STATEMENT - XI : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes I-V.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class I	Class II	Class III	Class IV
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	4,08,483	1,85,335	1,29,734	91,792
2. Assam	76,596	34,246	29,089	21,154
3. Bihar	2,74,814	1,46,291	1,07,853	77,771
4. Gujarat	1,24,919	80,493	58,114	43,140
5. Haryana	49,212	33,655	34,107	26,815
6. Himachal Pradesh	27,705	20,052	18,850	17,419
7. Jammu & Kashmir	13,827	8,023	6,492	5,549
8. Karnataka	2,06,806	1,32,504	1,00,945	73,339
9. Kerala	72,934	78,156	72,743	68,012
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,79,713	1,14,255	1,17,910	77,146
11. Maharashtra	3,87,955	2,37,375	1,83,018	1,34,023
12. Manipur	1,805	450	414	312
13. Meghalaya	604	322	239	131
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	1,20,159	89,655	92,259	49,055
16. Punjab	2,21,269	1,36,832	1,06,614	80,090
17. Rajasthan	*	2,01,326	54,745	36,707
18. Sikkim	979	486	371	222
19. Tamil Nadu	3,05,651	3,07,132	2,49,452	2,11,789
20. Tripura	14,507	6,349	5,907	3,987
21. Uttar Pradesh	4,98,646	3,92,438	3,05,915	2,39,903
22. West Bengal	5,21,421	2,12,281	1,54,347	1,03,459
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	168	81	69	44
25. Chandigarh	1,457	904	872	795
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	149	118	97	72
27. Delhi	47,790	33,826	27,530	23,640
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	891	543	480	392
29. Lakshadweep	1	2	2	2
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	2,696	2,313	2,607	1,929
INDIA	35,61,147	24,55,493	18,60,773	13,93,744

* Included in Class II.

STATEMENT - XI : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes I-V (Concl'd.)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class - V	Grand Total	
		Total	Girls
1.	6.	7.	8.
1. Andhra Pradesh	70,846	8,86,190	3,59,428
2. Assam	21,069	1,82,154	74,391
3. Bihar	52,126	6,58,855	1,31,331
4. Gujarat	39,138	3,50,804	1,32,407
5. Haryana	23,466	1,67,255	39,211
6. Himachal Pradesh	15,062	99,088	33,722
7. Jammu & Kashmir	5,062	38,943	12,837
8. Karnataka	40,124	5,53,713	2,26,239
9. Kerala	64,942	3,56,787	1,70,357
10. Madhya Pradesh	57,393	5,46,417	1,34,111
11. Maharashtra	1,10,427	10,52,798	4,15,451
12. Manipur	312	3,293	1,603
13. Meghalaya	146	1,492	711
14. Nagaland	-	-	-
15. Orissa	32,475	3,83,601	1,31,484
16. Punjab	58,381	6,03,186	2,54,675
17. Rajasthan	30,097	3,22,875	48,705
18. Sikkim	125	2,183	865
19. Tamil Nadu	1,67,806	12,41,880	5,38,666
20. Tripura	2,864	33,514	13,693
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,70,148	16,07,055	3,61,614
22. West Bengal	82,082	10,73,590	4,05,924
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	38	400	118
25. Chandigarh	634	4,652	1,961
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	65	501	253
27. Delhi	16,854	1,49,640	62,567
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	400	2,705	1,089
29. Lakshadweep	1	8	4
30. Mizoram	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,551	11,096	4,637
INDIA	10,63,634	1,03,34,791	35,61,614

STATEMENT - XII : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes VI-VIII

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class VI	Class VII	Class VIII	Grand	Total
				Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	45,656	42,877	28,093	1,16,626	36,334
2. Assam	18,035	11,801	9,481	39,317	14,575
3. Bihar	37,392	22,823	17,007	77,222	9,230
4. Gujarat	33,255	25,833	22,461	81,549	23,791
5. Haryana	16,990	13,568	11,553	42,111	4,589
6. Himachal Pradesh	9,622	7,647	6,633	23,902	5,091
7. Jammu & Kashmir	4,195	3,214	2,606	10,015	2,058
8. Karnataka	32,199	31,703	22,494	86,396	27,449
9. Kerala	68,037	57,821	47,868	1,73,726	87,335
10. Madhya Pradesh	53,265	37,542	30,689	1,21,496	18,848
11. Maharashtra	86,270	68,073	57,074	2,11,417	62,872
12. Manipur	265	288	235	808	356
13. Meghalaya	75	72	41	188	75
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	17,731	12,623	9,302	39,656	7,698
16. Punjab	51,950	42,249	31,655	1,25,854	37,315
17. Rajasthan	27,072	19,360	15,682	62,114	3,763
18. Sikkim	76	48	33	157	58
19. Tamil Nadu	1,04,056	79,352	63,198	2,46,606	86,090
20. Tripura	2,347	1,553	1,243	5,143	1,777
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,43,233	1,27,247	1,06,169	3,76,649	42,675
22. West Bengal	59,752	48,422	40,541	1,48,715	48,905
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	9	8	7	24	7
25. Chandigarh	618	414	261	1,293	429
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	48	24	15	87	35
27. Delhi	14,348	10,310	7,641	32,299	10,157
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	292	227	170	689	248
29. Lakshadweep	4	3	1	8	4
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,331	938	778	3,047	899
INDIA	8,28,113	6,66,040	5,32,931	20,27,114	5,32,663

STATEMENT - XIII : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes
in Classes IX and above.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class IX	Class X	Class XI	Class XII	Grand Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	21,227	16,615	-	-	37,842	11,378
2. Assam	7,649	5,808	-	-	13,457	4,636
3. Bihar	14,227	11,831	-	-	26,058	1,953
4. Gujarat	17,045	13,090	-	-	30,135	7,200
5. Haryana	6,136	4,176	228	-	10,540	804
6. Himachal Pradesh	3,796	4,119	380	-	8,295	1,330
7. Jammu & Kashmir	2,185	1,434	-	-	3,619	569
8. Karnataka	16,117	12,937	-	-	29,054	8,043
9. Kerala	35,257	22,164	-	-	57,421	27,995
10. Madhya Pradesh	11,335	10,705	8,736	-	33,776	3,886
11. Maharashtra	46,598	35,048	-	-	81,646	19,831
12. Manipur	150	152	-	-	302	118
13. Meghalaya	74	53	62	43	232	53
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	7,020	5,692	3,640	12	16,364	2,217
16. Punjab	20,882	13,591	2,489	-	36,962	10,089
17. Rajasthan	13,414	8,103	4,434	6	25,957	967
18. Sikkim	16	24	-	-	40	15
19. Tamil Nadu	48,361	33,609	-	-	81,970	25,242
20. Tripura	1,028	678	-	-	1,706	500
21. Uttar Pradesh	79,511	75,541	-	-	1,55,052	11,524
22. West Bengal	28,712	19,071	-	-	47,783	14,176
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	4	2	-	-	6	2
25. Chandigarh	132	117	20	-	269	93
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	15	13	-	-	28	4
27. Delhi	8,804	5,555	-	-	14,359	3,880
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	145	67	-	-	212	65
29. Lakshadweep	1	1	-	-	2	2
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	679	390	-	-	1,069	264
INDIA	3,93,520	3,00,586	19,989	61	7,14,156	1,56,836

STATEMENT -- XIV : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Vocational Professional Education (School standard)

STATE/TERRITORY	Agriculture & Forestry	Medicine & Nursing, Midwifery & Veterinary Science	Technical Education / Industrial Arts & Crafts	Others	Grand Total	GIRLS
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	-	1,827	167	1,994	475
2. Assam	-	-	482	24	506	98
3. Bihar	-	26	757	6	789	52
4. Gujarat	85	67	3,638	1,566	5,356	2,953
5. Haryana	-	-	613	-	613	43
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	310	-	310	56
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	72	-	72	12
8. Karnataka	55	-	183	323	561	120
9. Kerala	-	-	1,765	506	2,271	716
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	26	321	-	347	37
11. Maharashtra	205	222	3,284	110	3,821	1,953
12. Manipur	-	1	20	52	73	47
13. Meghalaya	-	-	2	4	6	4
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	102	162	103	367	118
16. Punjab	-	49	714	846	1,609	407
17. Rajasthan	-	-	-	76	76	35
18. Sikkim	-	-	4	-	4	-
19. Tamil Nadu	80	38	3,508	317	3,943	598
20. Tripura	9	1	56	463	529	123
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	-	378	30	408	25
22. West Bengal	12	27	1,028	536	1,603	886
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	-	67	-	67	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	14	3	17	3
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	49	34	83	44
INDIA	446	559	19,254	5,166	25,425	8,805

STATEMENT - XV : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes by stages of
Special and Other Education (School Standard)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Boys	Girls	Total
1.	2.	3.	4.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,042	246	1,288
2. Assam	69	8	77
3. Bihar	457	141	598
4. Gujarat	7,243	5,667	12,910
5. Haryana	300	157	457
6. Himachal Pradesh	36	4	40
7. Jammu & Kashmir	3	-	3
8. Karnataka	28,426	7,796	36,222
9. Kerala	138	51	189
10. Madhya Pradesh	5,709	1,785	7,494
11. Maharashtra	7,697	3,121	10,818
12. Manipur	189	121	310
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-
14. Nagaland	-	-	-
15. Orissa	7,246	1,346	8,592
16. Punjab	1,262	1,250	2,512
17. Rajasthan	2,506	689	3,195
18. Sikkim	28	15	43
19. Tamil Nadu	735	280	1,015
20. Tripura	1,400	1,897	3,297
21. Uttar Pradesh	22,421	4,145	26,566
22. West Bengal	9,732	5,866	15,598
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	492	330	822
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	4	4
27. Delhi	436	967	1,403
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-

STATEMENT - XVI : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes by stages
of General Higher Education.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Pre-University/ Intermediate	Graduate	Post- Graduate Doctorate	Grand Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	14,248	6,741	1,060	22,749	5,783
2. Assam	5,257	1,848	138	7,243	1,559
3. Bihar	9,793	3,686	431	13,915	775
4. Gujarat	10,918	8,999	270	20,187	3,330
5. Haryana	1,214	2,246	188	3,648	170
6. Himachal Pradesh	303	419	15	737	78
7. Jammu & Kashmir	496	283	35	819	110
8. Karnataka	12,557	15,807	1,688	30,052	5,024
9. Kerala	10,961	10,718	197	21,876	10,359
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	1,274	10,077	11,351	1,242
11. Maharashtra	26,150	19,905	3,361	49,716	8,034
12. Manipur	182	53	7	247	68
13. Meghalaya	145	113	58	316	84
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	2,040	1,217	163	3,420	236
16. Punjab	4,445	6,286	422	11,153	1,681
17. Rajasthan	265	4,697	912	5,981	139
18. Sikkim	5	6	-	11	2
19. Tamil Nadu	18,476	9,310	913	28,699	7,884
20. Tripura	429	253	1	683	154
21. Uttar Pradesh	76,613	32,845	7,614	1,17,077	8,267
22. West Bengal	31,633	6,795	281	38,712	13,000
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	2	-	-	2	1
25. Chandigarh	149	320	79	548	79
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	12	-	-	12	1
27. Delhi	3,056	4,205	305	7,566	1,689
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	29	30	1	60	16
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	1	1	-	2	-
31. Pondicherry	223	49	-	277	67
INDIA	2,30,421	1,38,116	28,532	3,97,059	69,892

STATEMENT - XVII : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Professional and Other Higher Education
by stages.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Gradu- ate	Post Gra- duate	Docto- rate	Diploma/ Under Gra- duate	Certificate Gra- duate	Post Gra- duate	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.	9.
1. Andhra Pradesh	2,463	156	1	2,284	192	1	5,097	925
2. Assam	531	8	-	359	-	-	948	120
3. Bihar	1,250	15	-	2,384	6	2	3,657	385
4. Gujarat	1,632	74	5	1,025	60	24	2,815	261
5. Haryana	341	10	3	1,090	-	-	1,444	245
6. Himachal Pradesh	115	38	1	249	-	2	405	51
7. Jammu & Kashmir	130	-	-	47	-	-	177	17
8. Karnataka	2,517	46	9	130	-	14	2,716	397
9. Kerala	673	22	-	453	-	4	1,155	298
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,365	44	-	3,050	27	-	4,486	222
11. Maharashtra	5,537	285	13	6,787	187	7	12,966	2,735
12. Manipur	37	-	-	13	-	-	50	9
13. Meghalaya	17	-	-	84	-	-	101	8
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	262	12	-	844	13	7	1,138	128
16. Punjab	1,010	15	-	2,563	5	-	3,598	709
17. Rajasthan	1,534	76	-	1,103	1	27	2,746	114
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	3,536	134	6	1,765	52	42	5,535	986
20. Tripura	19	-	-	63	-	-	85	26
21. Uttar Pradesh	6,417	428	74	5,973	205	29	13,156	1,154
22. West Bengal	706	83	-	9,251	403	11	10,439	1,724
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	581	30	-	8	-	1	620	104
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	832	75	53	1,828	-	17	2,855	407
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	12	-	-	16	-	-	28	7
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	70	3	-	51	-	-	124	35
INDIA	31,740	1,654	90	41,433	1,256	183	76,361	11,077

STATEMENT - I : Enrollment of students in
all Educational Institutions.

STATE/UT/TER- RITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,83,287	60,407	2,55,221	85,235
2. Assam	3,53,795	1,33,808	3,60,725	1,41,770
3. Bihar	6,88,955	2,04,216	7,04,536	2,08,759
4. Gujarat	6,08,747	2,10,786	6,94,367	2,44,039
5. Haryana	3*	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	21,554	5,843	22,579	6,416
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	71,574	22,507	1,21,466	43,609
9. Kerala	37,937	16,272	31,782	15,126
10. Madhya Pradesh	7,85,355	1,89,897	7,64,831	1,82,383
11. Maharashtra	4,72,041	1,60,311	5,39,455	1,81,016
12. Manipur	1,31,619	50,787	94,771	40,628
13. Meghalaya	2,53,366	1,17,889	2,65,634	1,24,439
14. Nagaland	1,69,282	69,847	1,80,055	77,390
15. Orissa	5,57,346	1,68,310	5,85,048	1,70,443
16. Punjab	54	19	37	8
17. Rajasthan	2,39,711	23,165	2,78,046	26,664
18. Sikkim	-	-	10,852	4,239
19. Tamil Nadu	31,573	12,264	38,184	15,112
20. Tripura	58,816	19,529	64,043	21,445
21. Uttar Pradesh	22,095	5,103	27,559	6,925
22. West Bengal	2,45,329	59,158	2,84,822	91,807
23. A & N Islands	3,525	1,234	3,811	1,500
24. Arunachal Pradesh	43,182	17,459	55,447	17,536
25. Chandigarh	96	6	140	5
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	9,543	2,892	12,930	4,183
27. Delhi	376	93	617	198
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	930	275	1,475	481
29. Lakshadweep	10,092	4,137	10,871	4,544
30. Mizoram	1,25,131	58,287	1,11,272	52,020
31. Pondicherry	21	3	15	2
INDIA	51,25,335	16,09,564	55,23,591	17,67,930

* from other States.

STATEMENT - II : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
in Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools

STATES/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	83	25	92	41
2. Assam	1,106	493	1,124	435
3. Bihar	-	-	-	-
4. Gujarat	1,393	607	1,617	764
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	12	8	70	38
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	3,303	1,157	2,601	1,203
9. Kerala	134	64	78	38
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,235	535	1,413	593
11. Maharashtra	1,607	768	1,950	894
12. Manipur	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	17,125	8,502	21,082	10,714
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	-	18,107	5,306
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	1	-	2	1
18. Sikkim	-	-	501	226
19. Tamil Nadu	4	4	13	7
20. Tripura	5,654	2,712	6,997	3,394
21. Uttar Pradesh	13	3	6	4
22. West Bengal	497	201	477	201
23. A & N Islands	149	79	36	16
24. Arunachal Pradesh	622	158	917	251
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	301	142	305	145
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	614	310	770	395
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	33,653	15,798	58,176	24,666

STATEMENT - III : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Primary/Junior Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,40,017	49,396	1,92,579	69,016
2. Assam	2,32,972	95,050	2,31,280	93,260
3. Bihar	4,32,900	1,29,861	4,36,153	1,32,408
4. Gujarat	2,06,671	74,123	2,12,585	78,615
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	9,932	2,933	10,374	3,197
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	24,171	8,704	29,360	11,669
9. Kerala	15,632	6,372	13,989	5,779
10. Madhya Pradesh	6,44,954	1,66,238	6,10,524	1,55,573
11. Maharashtra	2,44,357	88,620	2,77,535	1,01,156
12. Manipur	92,207	37,595	58,249	27,682
13. Meghalaya	1,67,160	79,401	1,68,328	79,955
14. Nagaland	98,922	42,969	1,00,453	44,498
15. Orissa	4,75,003	1,52,073	4,76,939	1,48,247
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	1,48,358	17,938	1,65,893	20,445
18. Sikkim	-	-	4,597	1,762
19. Tamil Nadu	21,800	8,733	24,576	9,979
20. Tripura	33,745	10,581	35,644	11,389
21. Uttar Pradesh	13,665	3,714	17,705	4,859
22. West Bengal	1,80,516	46,657	2,16,730	74,202
23. A & N Islands	1,667	619	1,500	615
24. Arunachal Pradesh	26,729	7,893	27,457	8,150
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	5,595	1,748	7,163	2,501
27. Delhi	-	-	115	58
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	633	215	814	290
29. Lakshadweep	4,048	1,622	4,114	1,680
30. Mizoram	81,752	39,466	67,222	32,348
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	33,03,506	10,72,526	33,97,938	11,24,348

STATEMENT - IV : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
in Middle/Senior Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	22,494	6,778	33,043	9,703
2. Assam	65,802	23,130	67,773	25,014
3. Bihar	1,79,976	55,308	1,87,397	56,291
4. Gujarat	3,31,820	1,19,542	3,60,346	1,32,404
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	4,205	1,189	4,396	1,300
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	27,158	9,731	47,779	18,046
9. Kerala	12,992	5,680	11,732	5,201
10. Madhya Pradesh	96,267	16,287	1,01,430	17,691
11. Maharashtra	1,57,373	53,166	1,79,534	58,042
12. Manipur	16,964	5,696	16,428	5,503
13. Meghalaya	23,993	10,134	25,022	10,787
14. Nagaland	37,479	15,325	39,028	16,048
15. Orissa	45,982	10,412	46,355	10,150
16. Punjab	1	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	57,281	3,900	73,146	4,494
18. Sikkim	-	-	2,230	894
19. Tamil Nadu	4,585	1,673	7,083	3,473
20. Tripura	8,484	2,656	9,873	3,044
21. Uttar Pradesh	2,572	389	3,771	642
22. West Bengal	17,995	3,968	20,751	5,831
23. A & N Islands	1,077	380	1,443	536
24. Arunachal Pradesh	10,523	3,129	11,572	3,752
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	3,245	936	4,119	1,370
27. Delhi	-	-	84	33
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	79	15	446	130
29. Lakshadweep	2,066	1,213	2,121	1,236
30. Mizoram	23,575	10,618	20,999	9,651
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	11,53,988	3,61,265	12,78,806	4,01,266

STATEMENT - V : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in High/
Higher Secondary Schools (10+2 Pattern +
Old pattern)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	1977-78		1978-79	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	15,764	3,411	23,238	5,453
2. Assam	44,535	13,433	50,264	16,172
3. Bihar	60,954	15,036	63,929	15,885
4. Gujarat	47,939	12,222	52,315	13,809
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
C. Himachal Pradesh	6,740	1,605	7,026	1,756
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	7,520	1,637	32,019	11,326
9. Kerala	8,039	3,705	7,388	3,468
10. Madhya Pradesh	31,515	4,853	27,849	5,817
11. Maharashtra	53,715	15,137	66,239	18,091
12. Manipur	14,015	4,985	14,841	5,267
13. Meghalaya	26,219	11,904	33,068	15,946
14. Nagaland	23,350	9,136	25,867	10,325
15. Orissa	29,258	4,983	29,576	4,862
16. Punjab	32	18	-	-
17. Rajasthan	27,769	900	32,876	1,304
18. Sikkim	-	-	3,319	1,295
19. Tamil Nadu	4,688	1,733	5,146	1,540
20. Tripura	6,660	2,030	8,080	2,454
21. Uttar Pradesh	4,718	787	4,782	1,007
22. West Bengal	37,077	7,049	35,870	3,162
23. A & N Islands	268	72	350	98
24. Arunachal Pradesh	4,950	1,256	7,825	2,224
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	284	47	352	51
27. Delhi	12	4	26	6
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	184	40	172	52
29. Lakshadweep	2,885	834	3,226	965
30. Mizoram	13,360	5,621	14,196	6,246
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	4,77,540	1,22,541	5,60,459	1,53,582

STATEMENT - VI: Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Schools for Vocational and Professional Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Agricul- ture & Forestry	Medicine (Nursing & Mid- wifery)	Teacher Train- ing	Tech- nical/ Indus- trial/ Arts & Crafts	Others	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	-	-	103	10	113	8
2. Assam	-	-	-	423	10	433	144
3. Bihar	-	4	-	73	28	110	24
4. Gujarat	76	57	1,276	1,210	38	2,657	1,530
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	39	-	39	24
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	16	-	-	12	52	80	18
9. Kerala	-	-	25	79	4	108	20
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	3	-	254	-	257*	8
11. Maharashtra	22	35	2	1,153	42	1,254	734
12. Manipur	-	14	-	250	116	300	193
13. Meghalaya	-	65	345	260	152	822	381
14. Nagaland	-	-	179	-	-	179	43
15. Orissa	-	99	-	154	108	361	111
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	-	-	-	-	127	127	62
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	-	-	4	155	-	159	16
20. Tripura	7	10	-	57	462	536	156
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	-	11	35	64	5	115	19
23. A & N Islands	-	-	5	-	-	5	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	23	49	-	25	-	97	25
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	32	1	33	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	20	-	30	-	50	49
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	144	367	1,871	4,378	1,155	7,915	3,565

**STATEMENT - VII : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Schools
for Special and Other Education**

STATE/UT/ION TERRITORY	Special Edu- cation		Other Education		Grand Total	
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	107	18	39	6	146	24
2. Assam	23	2	203	46	226	48
3. Bihar	29	10	193	3	222	13
4. Gujarat	339	38	51,639	15,463	51,978	15,501
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	33	4	6,362	736	6,395	790
9. Kerala	10	4	-	-	10	4
10. Madhya Pradesh	107	-	4,093	1,433	4,200	1,433
11. Maharashtra	115	15	3,185	597	3,300	612
12. Manipur	-	-	1,663	1,120	1,663	1,120
13. Meghalaya	-	-	8,328	3,595	8,328	3,595
14. Nagaland	-	-	11,662	5,812	11,662	5,812
15. Orissa	32	3	10,296	1,327	10,328	1,329
16. Punjab	12	-	-	-	12	-
17. Rajasthan	8	1	940	222	948	223
18. Sikkim	-	-	205	62	205	62
19. Tamil Nadu	44	16	8	-	52	16
20. Tripura	6	1	2,648	925	2,654	927
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	-	359	167	359	167
22. West Bengal	10	2	6,832	2,549	6,892	2,551
23. A & N Islands	-	-	462	234	462	234
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	7,302	3,123	7,302	3,123
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	986	116	986	116
27. Delhi	8	8	-	-	8	8
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	466	231	466	231
30. Mizoram	-	-	5,265	2,732	5,265	2,732
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	883	121	1,23,186	40,550	1,24,069	40,671

STATEMENT - VIII : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Universities and Colleges of General Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Universities, Institutions, Deemed to be Universities, & Institutions of National Importance.		Post-Graduate, Degree and Under-Graduate Institutions		Grand Total	Total Girls
	Total	Girls	Total	Girls	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	-	5,470	921	5,470	921
2. Assam	249	76	8,042	1,429	8,291	1,505
3. Bihar	503	204	12,128	2,645	12,636	2,849
4. Gujarat	160	25	5,044	1,090	5,204	1,115
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	64	5	450	83	514	88
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	85	7	2,573	484	2,658	491
9. Kerala	3	1	1,423	609	1,426	610
10. Madhya Pradesh	223	65	5,609	952	5,827	1,017
11. Maharashtra	121	19	6,471	993	6,592	1,018
12. Manipur	-	-	2,730	733	2,720	733
13. Meghalaya	355	128	7,895	2,726	8,250	2,854
14. Nagaland	15	10	2,484	625	2,499	635
15. Orissa	65	3	2,587	341	2,652	344
16. Punjab	-	-	5	5	5	5
17. Rajasthan	391	18	3,555	45	3,946	53
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	30	5	199	56	229	61
20. Tripura	-	-	210	69	210	69
21. Uttar Pradesh	363	121	472	107	855	228
22. West Bengal	52	5	3,609	734	3,661	739
23. A. & N Islands	-	-	15	1	15	1
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	277	11	277	11
25. Chandigarh	31	1	93	-	124	1
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	186	30	153	44	339	74
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	9	-	9	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	174	36	174	36
30. Mizoram	-	-	3,071	859	3,071	859
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	2,906	723	74,748	15,604	77,654	16,327

STATEMENT - IX : ENROLMENT OF SCHEDULED TRIBES IN PROFESSIONAL AND OTHER HIGHER EDUCATION BY TYPE OF INSTITUTIONS

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Agriculture & Forestry	Education	Engg. Tech. & Architec- ture	Law
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	22	21	261	38
2. Assam	34	283	425	180
3. Bihar	29	1,891	1,631	145
4. Gujarat	34	185	563	341
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	46	1	100	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	10	39	80	161
9. Kerala	5	2	21	7
10. Madhya Pradesh	27	1,247	1,565	162
11. Maharashtra	56	491	1,044	122
12. Manipur	-	-	135	141
13. Meghalaya	-	239	152	343
14. Nagaland	-	49	249	64
15. Orissa	6	394	245	18
16. Punjab	12	2	2	-
17. Rajasthan	80	288	258	22
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	5	3	54	10
20. Tripura	-	-	26	-
21. Uttar Pradesh	19	19	17	2
22. West Bengal	5	61	112	-
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	13	3	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	10	11	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	1	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	303	114	-
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	390	5,540	7,069	1,759

STATEMENT - IX : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and Other Higher Education by type of Institutions

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Medicine		Others	Other Edu- ca- tion	Grand Total	Total Girls
	Allopathy, Nursing, Dentistry & Public Health	Veterinary Sc., Phar- macy and Others				
1.	6.	7.	8.	9.	10.	11.
1. Andhra Pradesh	170	4	2	22	540	69
2. Assam	348	31	8	-	1,309	192
3. Bihar	248	12	105	28	4,089	1,289
4. Gujarat	326	7	209	-	1,665	301
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	13	-	-	-	160	12
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	115	10	3	153	571	66
9. Kerala	15	1	-	-	51	15
10. Madhya Pradesh	195	-	23	47	3,266	251
11. Maharashtra	588	17	65	8	2,391	469
12. Manipur	111	-	90	-	480	124
13. Meghalaya	-	-	-	-	734	207
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	362	29
15. Orissa	34	2	25	6	730	94
16. Punjab	-	-	4	-	20	3
17. Rajasthan	170	5	13	272	1,108	72
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	51	2	1	-	126	20
20. Tripura	-	-	21	2	49	12
21. Uttar Pradesh	32	6	5	2	101	18
22. West Bengal	24	2	72	-	276	102
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	16	4
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	16	5	3	-	45	19
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-	1	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	52	-	-	-	469	135
31. Pondicherry	15	-	-	-	15	2
INDIA	2,523	104	649	540	18,574	3,500

STATEMENT - X : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
at Pre-Primary Stage

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Total	Girls
1.	2.	3.
1. Andhra Pradesh	189	74
2. Assam	1,667	679
3. Bihar	2,244	812
4. Gujarat	1,649	776
5. Haryana	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	70	38
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-
8. Karnataka	2,604	1,203
9. Kerala	78	38
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,466	615
11. Maharashtra	8,077	3,712
12. Manipur	80	17
13. Meghalaya	21,082	10,714
14. Nagaland	-	-
15. Orissa	18,107	5,306
16. Punjab	-	-
17. Rajasthan	395	130
18. Sikkim	501	226
19. Tamil Nadu	13	7
20. Tripura	7,000	3,395
21. Uttar Pradesh	6	4
22. West Bengal	477	201
23. A. & N. Islands	36	16
24. Arunachal Pradesh	917	251
25. Chandigarh	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	305	145
27. Delhi	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	770	395
30. Mizoram	4,416	2,220
31. Pondicherry	-	-
INDIA	72,149	30,974

STATEMENT - XI : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes I-V.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class I	Class II	Class III	Class IV
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,21,131	49,252	28,275	17,707
2. Assam	1,30,468	45,849	37,149	25,990
3. Bihar	2,90,243	1,11,770	84,600	69,832
4. Gujarat	2,21,838	1,25,915	79,002	57,545
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	5,105	3,017	2,888	2,820
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	34,230	20,735	15,354	11,773
9. Kerala	6,396	5,533	4,621	3,810
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,25,609	1,45,390	1,33,885	79,253
11. Maharashtra	2,00,506	1,02,519	68,229	43,397
12. Manipur	31,534	14,507	9,723	7,635
13. Meghalaya	75,905	37,923	26,623	21,539
14. Nagaland	42,352	28,092	22,695	16,306
15. Orissa	1,86,977	1,18,512	1,09,231	46,228
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	*	1,48,820	30,166	21,389
18. Sikkim	3,431	1,848	1,572	1,030
19. Tamil Nadu	8,703	7,951	5,695	4,525
20. Tripura	21,993	7,816	6,919	4,603
21. Uttar Pradesh	5,823	4,662	3,608	2,941
22. West Bengal	1,18,612	48,283	31,223	19,497
23. A. & N. Islands	583	641	453	370
24. Arunachal Pradesh	18,503	8,910	6,208	3,787
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	4,629	3,257	1,569	770
27. Delhi	33	22	21	19
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	778	211	134	86
29. Lakshadweep	1,193	1,689	1,590	1,160
30. Mizoram	23,354	11,059	10,356	9,219
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-
INDIA	17,79,929	10,54,183	7,21,789	4,73,231

* Included in Class II.

STATEMENT - XI : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
in Classes I-V. (Concl'd.)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class V	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	6.	7.	8.
1. Andhra Pradesh	12,337	2,28,702	80,032
2. Assam	28,023	2,67,479	1,11,083
3. Bihar	42,865	5,99,310	1,81,783
4. Gujarat	41,572	5,25,872	1,95,587
5. Haryana	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	2,514	16,344	5,161
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	5,840	87,932	34,889
9. Kerala	3,179	23,539	10,370
10. Madhya Pradesh	54,047	6,38,184	1,61,300
11. Maharashtra	31,500	4,46,151	1,56,385
12. Manipur	6,970	70,369	31,426
13. Meghalaya	15,550	1,77,540	84,542
14. Nagaland	14,083	1,23,528	53,228
15. Orissa	30,438	4,91,386	1,51,960
16. Punjab	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	17,027	2,17,402	24,436
18. Sikkim	683	8,564	3,405
19. Tamil Nadu	3,368	30,242	12,303
20. Tripura	3,497	44,828	14,397
21. Uttar Pradesh	2,356	19,390	5,393
22. West Bengal	15,801	2,33,416	77,212
23. A. & N. Islands	321	2,368	954
24. Arunachal Pradesh	2,660	40,068	12,470
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	506	10,731	3,765
27. Delhi	20	115	58
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	70	1,279	445
29. Lakshadweep	1,018	6,650	2,936
30. Mizoram	8,818	62,806	30,128
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-
INDIA	3,45,063	43,74,195	14,45,648

**STATEMENT - XII : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
in Classes VI-VIII**

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class VI	Class VII	Class VIII	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	7,360	6,302	4,269	17,931	3,515
2. Assam	26,806	17,567	14,444	58,817	21,065
3. Bihar	25,924	20,102	15,906	61,932	15,965
4. Gujarat	32,376	23,355	18,840	74,571	21,353
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	1,673	1,317	1,043	4,033	803
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	4,970	4,247	4,287	13,504	4,268
9. Kerala	2,709	2,510	1,984	7,203	3,009
10. Madhya Pradesh	39,977	26,351	22,465	88,793	14,463
11. Maharashtra	22,586	17,147	12,434	52,167	13,773
12. Manipur	4,297	4,370	3,994	12,661	4,864
13. Meghalaya	11,767	9,687	7,966	29,420	13,511
14. Nagaland	11,304	9,499	8,659	29,462	13,027
15. Orissa	19,357	14,021	10,385	43,763	8,453
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	17,142	12,559	8,887	38,588	1,185
18. Sikkim	538	385	343	1,266	454
19. Tamil Nadu	2,693	1,539	1,254	5,486	2,137
20. Tripura	3,227	1,805	1,469	6,501	1,872
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,684	1,452	1,138	4,274	709
22. West Bengal	11,104	9,188	7,938	28,230	7,629
23. A & N Islands	342	197	189	728	241
24. Arunachal Pradesh	2,272	1,706	1,089	5,067	1,321
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	308	248	165	721	135
27. Delhi	32	27	25	84	33
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	50	41	28	119	28
29. Lakshadweep	846	644	633	2,123	756
30. Mizoram	8,124	6,819	5,056	20,999	9,651
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	2,59,468	1,93,085	1,55,890	6,08,443	1,64,220

STATEMENT - XIII : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes IX and above

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Class IX	Class X	Class XI	Class XII	Grand Total Total	Grand Total Giris
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	3,082	2,129	-	-	5,211	1,019
2. Assam	12,399	9,429	-	-	21,818	6,860
3. Bihar	13,343	10,641	-	-	23,984	6,020
4. Gujarat	13,554	10,348	-	-	23,902	6,530
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	685	673	61	-	1,419	289
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	3,594	2,869	-	-	6,463	1,658
9. Kerala	1,337	950	-	-	2,337	1,056
10. Madhya Pradesh	9,530	7,386	5,862	-	22,828	3,296
11. Maharashtra	10,113	7,834	-	-	17,947	4,085
12. Manipur	2,834	3,475	-	-	6,309	2,126
13. Meghalaya	6,256	5,489	4,216	3,497	19,458	8,635
14. Nagaland	4,537	3,242	2,497	1,987	12,363	4,616
15. Orissa	7,673	6,029	4,008	5	17,721	2,246
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	8,205	5,118	2,209	-	15,532	493
18. Sikkim	151	120	-	-	271	68
19. Tamil Nadu	960	667	-	-	1,627	449
20. Tripura	1,212	778	-	-	1,990	560
21. Uttar Pradesh	911	868	-	-	1,779	236
22. West Bengal	5,597	3,820	-	-	9,417	2,581
23. A & N Islands	98	82	-	-	180	54
24. Arunachal Pradesh	995	433	-	-	1,428	273
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	81	57	-	-	138	20
27. Delhi	18	4	-	-	32	5
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	18	12	-	-	30	7
29. Lakshadweep	442	246	-	-	688	190
30. Mizoram	4,871	3,860	3,054	2,411	14,196	6,246
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	1,12,692	86,559	21,907	7,900	2,29,058	60,218

STATEMENT - XIV : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Vocational/Professional Education
(School Standard)

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Agricul- ture & Forestry	Medi- 'cine (Nursing & Mid- wifery	Tech- 'nical 'Edu- 'ca- 'tion	Others	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	-	196	10	206	17
2. Assam	-	-	550	10	560	147
3. Bihar	-	13	1,091	28	1,132	48
4. Gujarat	76	57	1,210	1,312	2,655	1,530
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	65	-	65	25
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	16	-	12	32	60	17
9. Kerala	-	-	79	29	108	20
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	3	231	-	234	3
11. Maharashtra	22	35	1,153	44	1,254	734
12. Manipur	-	14	260	120	394	193
13. Meghalaya	-	65	260	497	822	381
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	179	179	43
15. Orissa	-	99	154	108	361	111
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	-	-	-	127	127	62
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	-	-	155	4	159	16
20. Tripura	7	10	57	462	536	156
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	3	11	90	48	152	39
23. A. & N. Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	23	49	25	-	97	25
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	-	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	32	1	33	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	20	118	-	138	49
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	147	376	5,738	3,011	9,272	3,616

STATEMENT -XV ; Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Special
and Other Education (School Standard)

STATE/UNION TERITORY	Boys	Girls	Total
1.	2.	3.	4.
1. Andhra Pradesh	122	24	146
2. Assam	173	43	226
3. Bihar	220	26	246
4. Gujarat	36,479	15,501	51,980
5. Haryana	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	5,624	791	6,415
9. Kerala	6	4	10
10. Madhya Pradesh	2,765	1,433	4,223
11. Maharashtra	2,683	613	3,300
12. Manipur	565	1,149	1,714
13. Meghalaya	4,733	3,595	8,328
14. Nagaland	5,850	5,612	11,662
15. Orissa	8,999	1,329	10,328
16. Punjab	12	-	12
17. Rajasthan	725	233	943
18. Sikkim	143	62	205
19. Tamil Nadu	36	16	52
20. Tripura	1,727	927	2,654
21. Uttar Pradesh	192	167	359
22. West Bengal	4,341	2,551	6,892
23. A. & N. Islands	233	234	462
24. Arunachal Pradesh	4,173	3,123	7,302
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	870	116	986
27. Delhi	-	8	3
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	235	231	466
30. Mizoram	2,533	2,732	5,265
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-
INDIA	83,471	40,718	1,24,189

STATEMENT - XVI : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
General Higher Education by Stages

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Pre-Uni- versity/ Interme- diate	Graduate	Post- Graduate/ Doctorate	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	1,597	744	84	2,425	496
2. Assam	6,910	1,806	210	8,932	1,689
3. Bihar	8,351	3,786	482	12,619	2,853
4. Gujarat	7,229	4,667	129	12,025	2,447
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	159	291	29	479	86
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	2,177	1,580	160	3,917	717
9. Kerala	783	663	10	1,456	623
10. Madhya Pradesh	-	5,261	576	5,837	1,017
11. Maharashtra	4,850	2,775	398	8,023	1,244
12. Manipur	2,007	815	25	2,847	758
13. Meghalaya	5,226	2,659	355	8,250	2,854
14. Nagaland	1,771	713	15	2,499	635
15. Orissa	1,657	887	108	2,652	344
16. Punjab	1	2	2	5	5
17. Rajasthan	178	2,914	624	3,716	61
18. Sikkim	45	-	-	45	24
19. Tamil Nadu	350	89	14	453	166
20. Tripura	275	210	-	485	126
21. Uttar Pradesh	815	614	141	1,570	381
22. West Bengal	3,175	502	11	3,688	1,081
23. A & N Islands	17	15	-	32	1
24. Arunachal Pradesh	382	186	-	568	73
25. Chandigarh	23	71	12	106	1
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	49	-	-	49	2
27. Delhi	4	145	125	274	66
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	4	9	-	13	1
29. Lakshadweep	174	-	-	174	36
30. Mizoram	2,300	771	-	3,071	859
31. Pondicherry	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	50,519	32,175	3,516	86,210	18,645

STATEMENT - XVII : Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Professional and Other Education by stages.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Gra- dua- te	Post 'Gra- 'dua- 'te	Docto- rate	Diploma/Certifi- 'cate 'Under 'Gra- 'dua- 'te	'Gra- 'dua- 'te	Post 'Gra- 'dua- 'te	Grand Total	Total Girls
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	8.	9.
1. Andhra Pradesh	249	13	-	136	11	2	411	58
2. Assam	712	9	-	437	6	2	1,226	199
3. Bihar	663	4	-	2,389	10	3	3,069	1,252
4. Gujarat	1,003	30	-	605	74	1	1,713	315
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	59	30	2	74	-	4	189	13
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	485	1	-	15	70	-	571	66
9. Kerala	39	-	-	12	-	-	51	15
10. Madhya Pradesh	443	61	-	2,745	17	-	3,266	251
11. Maharashtra	807	90	-	1,549	30	-	2,526	471
12. Manipur	233	-	-	155	9	-	397	96
13. Meghalaya	495	-	-	239	-	-	734	207
14. Nagaland	83	-	-	279	-	-	362	29
15. Orissa	132	5	-	590	2	1	730	94
16. Punjab	16	-	-	4	-	-	20	3
17. Rajasthan	749	42	-	522	1	14	1,338	74
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	101	3	-	42	-	-	152	18
20. Tripura	22	-	-	15	2	10	49	12
21. Uttar Pradesh	134	4	-	36	6	1	181	35
22. West Bengal	3	-	-	2,450	91	6	2,550	513
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	5	-	-	5	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	33	1	-	-	-	-	34	4
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	68	13	18	13	-	2	114	28
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	1	-	-	1	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	60	-	-	321	-	-	381	135
31. Pondicherry	15	-	-	-	-	-	15	2
INDIA	6,664	306	20	12,710	329	46	20,075	3,890

STATEMENT - I : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Commu- nities Teachers (1978-79)	Number 'of Sche- 'duled 'Caste Teachers (1978-79)	Percentage of 'Scheduled 'Castes to the 'Corresponding 'Teachers of 'all (communities)		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	156	23	15.4	14.7	116.1	110.8
2. Assam	300	12	3.4	4.0	55.7	65.6
3. Bihar	20	-	-	-	-	-
4. Gujarat	1,892	106	4.9	5.6	69.2	79.1
5. Haryana	53	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	20	-	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	2,992	215	5.1	7.2	34.9	49.3
9. Kerala	283	3	5.3	1.0	56.5	10.7
10. Madhya Pradesh	882	17	2.2	1.9	15.9	13.8
11. Maharashtra	1,842	64	2.8	2.5	44.4	55.6
12. Manipur	4	-	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	511	21	2.0	4.1	@	@
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	1,855	353	-	19.4	-	126.1
16. Punjab	8	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	178	3	1.8	1.7	11.0	10.4
18. Sikkim	70	2	7.3	2.3	153.4	48.3
19. Tamil Nadu	125	8	4.8	6.4	27.0	35.9
20. Tripura	108	9	3.1	8.3	25.1	67.3
21. Uttar Pradesh	554	-	2.7	-	12.5	-
22. West Bengal	484	13	4.3	2.7	21.4	13.5
23. A & N Islands	30	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	35	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	35	3	5.7	8.6	50.4	76.1
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	13	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	125	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	258	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	22	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	97	2	5.4	2.1	34.8	13.6
INDIA	12,957	854	4.0	6.6	26.6	43.9

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT - II: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Commu- nities Teachers (1978-79)	Number of Sचे- duled Caste Teachers (1978-79)	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	78,802	8,871	12.8	11.3	96.5	85.2
2. Assam	46,908	2,659	5.2	5.7	85.3	93.4
3. Bihar	1,08,948	8,905	8.2	8.2	55.1	55.1
4. Gujarat	22,484	2,454	11.0	10.9	155.4	154.0
5. Haryana	16,989	932	4.9	5.5	25.9	29.1
6. Himachal Pradesh	8,518	871	7.8	10.2	33.4	43.7
7. Jammu & Kashmir	8,929	267	2.3	3.0	27.9	36.4
8. Karnataka	34,822	3,792	8.1	10.9	55.5	74.7
9. Kerala	62,114	2,011	3.3	4.3	35.2	45.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,11,208	10,604	8.8	9.5	63.7	68.8
11. Maharashtra	90,161	10,275	13.0	11.4	206.4	181.0
12. Manipur	10,572	118	1.2	1.1	78.4	71.9
13. Meghalaya	5,657	45	3.0	0.8	@	210.5
14. Nagaland	5,018	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	68,351	4,572	6.4	6.7	42.5	44.5
16. Punjab	47,250	4,218	11.8	8.9	47.8	36.0
17. Rajasthan	43,662	2,207	4.2	5.1	25.7	31.2
18. Sikkim	985	25	3.0	2.5	63.0	52.5
19. Tamil Nadu	1,11,808	15,368	13.4	13.7	75.2	76.9
20. Tripura	4,729	350	5.9	7.4	47.8	60.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	2,38,525	25,443	11.5	10.7	53.2	49.5
22. West Bengal	1,46,614	10,587	4.2	7.2	20.9	35.9
23. A & N Islands	620	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1,092	15	1.8	1.4	@	@
25. Chandigarh	411	18	5.1	4.4	45.1	38.9
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	157	5	3.9	3.2	21.7	177.8
27. Delhi	15,668	1,037	6.0	6.6	38.5	42.3
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	2,613	42	0.7	1.6	36.8	84.2
29. Lakshadweep	112	-	0.9	-	@	@
30. Mizoram	1,859	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,053	88	7.9	8.4	51.0	54.2
INDIA	12,96,639	1,15,779	8.8	9.0	58.5	59.8

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT - III : Percentage & Co-Efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Middle/Senior Basic Schools

STATE/ UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Comm- nities Teachers (1978-79)	Number of Sche- duled Caste Teachers (1978-79)	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	34,687	2,549	8.5	7.4	64.1	55.8
2. Assam	20,694	1,033	4.5	5.0	73.8	82.0
3. Bihar	76,733	3,157	4.0	4.1	26.9	27.6
4. Gujarat	99,354	9,509	9.2	9.6	129.9	135.6
5. Haryana	9,161	392	3.5	4.3	18.5	22.8
6. Himachal Pradesh	8,290	764	8.3	9.2	35.6	39.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	11,417	257	2.3	2.3	27.9	27.9
8. Karnataka	72,536	5,107	5.7	7.0	39.0	48.0
9. Kerala	58,547	2,044	3.2	3.5	34.1	37.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	55,586	3,352	5.8	6.0	42.0	43.5
11. Maharashtra	1,31,585	15,217	12.4	11.6	196.8	184.1
12. Manipur	2,156	10	0.5	0.5	32.7	32.7
13. Meghalaya	1,703	32	2.3	1.9	@	@
14. Nagaland	2,473	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	27,455	897	3.7	3.3	24.6	21.9
16. Punjab	10,043	621	9.7	6.2	39.3	25.1
17. Rajasthan	41,864	2,351	5.3	5.6	32.4	34.2
18. Sikkim	465	18	2.9	3.9	60.9	81.9
19. Tamil Nadu	67,453	7,699	10.8	11.4	60.6	64.0
20. Tripura	3,113	166	4.7	5.3	38.1	43.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	64,711	3,511	9.9	5.4	45.8	25.0
22. West Bengal	15,783	965	3.1	6.1	15.4	30.4
23. A & N Islands	609	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	668	13	1.0	2.0	@	@
25. Chandigarh	295	13	3.5	4.4	31.0	38.9
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	191	4	2.6	2.1	144.4	116.7
27. Delhi	3,929	94	2.1	2.4	13.5	15.4
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	980	10	0.7	1.0	36.8	52.6
29. Lakshadweep	86	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	1,436	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,123	80	6.4	7.1	41.3	45.8
INDIA	8,25,146	59,865	7.5	7.3	49.8	48.5

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT - IV : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in High/Higher Secondary Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Commu- nities Teachers	Number of Sche- duled Caste Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	55,839	2,429	5.1	4.4	38.4	33.2
2. Assam	23,100	683	2.6	3.0	42.6	49.2
3. Bihar	35,292	389	1.1	1.1	7.4	7.4
4. Gujarat	37,498	623	1.6	1.7	22.6	24.0
5. Haryana	27,707	523	1.8	1.9	9.5	10.1
6. Himachal Pradesh	10,607	563	4.3	5.3	18.4	22.7
7. Jammu & Kashmir	13,140	194	0.9	1.5	10.9	18.2
8. Karnataka	34,088	476	1.5	1.7	10.3	11.6
9. Kerala	54,064	1,900	3.8	3.5	10.5	37.3
10. Madhya Pradesh	31,691	748	2.2	2.4	15.9	17.4
11. Maharashtra	1,03,917	5,582	4.8	5.4	76.2	85.7
12. Manipur	3,100	18	0.5	0.6	32.7	39.2
13. Meghalaya	1,996	79	9.4	4.0	@	@
14. Nagaland	1,490	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	24,024	243	1.4	1.0	9.3	6.6
16. Punjab	35,783	1,561	6.1	4.4	24.7	17.8
17. Rajasthan	35,744	973	2.3	2.7	14.1	16.5
18. Sikkim	650	20	3.8	3.1	79.8	65.1
19. Tamil Nadu	74,879	4,472	5.1	6.0	28.6	33.7
20. Tripura	3,317	109	3.0	3.3	24.3	26.7
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,07,453	2,299	2.8	2.1	10.6	9.7
22. West Bengal	70,910	2,388	3.3	3.4	16.4	16.9
23. A & N Islands	531	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	564	4	0.7	0.7	@	@
25. Chandigarh	1,427	53	2.4	3.7	21.2	32.1
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	69	1	1.5	1.5	83.3	83.3
27. Delhi	22,801	382	1.7	1.7	10.9	10.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	4,127	15	0.1	0.4	5.3	21.1
29. Lakshadweep	198	1	-	0.5	-	@
30. Mizoram	769	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	1,732	70	2.9	4.0	18.7	25.8
INDIA	8,18,507	26,798	3.3	3.3	21.9	21.9

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT - V: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Vocational/Technical Education Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Commu- nities Teachers	Number of Sche- duled Caste Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			(1978-79)	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	797	50	6.3	6.3	47.5	47.5
2. Assam	367	12	3.1	3.3	50.8	54.1
3. Bihar	131	4	3.6	3.1	24.2	20.8
4. Gujarat	1,870	133	3.5	7.1	80.5	100.3
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	102	8	5.4	7.8	23.1	33.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	163	4	2.6	2.5	31.5	30.3
8. Karnataka	551	42	7.0	7.6	48.0	52.1
9. Kerala	1,617	92	4.8	5.7	51.2	60.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	497	2	-	0.4	-	2.9
11. Maharashtra	2,668	140	3.2	5.2	50.8	82.5
12. Manipur	479	10	0.8	2.1	52.3	137.3
13. Meghalaya	117	9	7.3	7.7	@	@
14. Nagaland	19	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	337	3	0.9	0.9	6.0	6.0
16. Punjab	303	28	6.3	9.2	25.4	37.2
17. Rajasthan	92	19	20.2	20.7	123.5	126.5
18. Sikkim	10	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	1,503	170	10.2	11.3	57.3	63.4
20. Tripura	86	2	-	2.3	-	12.6
21. Uttar Pradesh	277	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	1,204	72	3.1	6.0	15.4	29.9
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	29	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	21	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	67	1	1.4	1.5	73.7	78.9
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	4	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	50	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	13,361	801	4.8	6.0	31.9	39.9

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT -- VI: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Special & Other Education Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Comm- nities Teachers (1977-78)	Number 'of Sche- 'duled 'Caste 'Teachers (1978-79)	Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of 'All Communities (1977-78)		Percentage of Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of 'All Communities (1978-79)		Co-efficient of Equality
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79	
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.	
1. Andhra Pradesh	298	21	4.9	7.0	36.9	52.8	
2. Assam	836	3	1.0	0.4	16.4	6.6	
3. Bihar	3,702	14	0.2	0.4	1.3	2.7	
4. Gujarat	2,050	295	20.6	14.4	291.0	203.6	
5. Haryana	329	10	4.9	2.9	25.9	15.4	
6. Himachal Pradesh	457	-	-	-	-	-	
7. Jammu & Kashmir	8	-	-	-	-	-	
8. Karnataka	6,160	290	4.7	4.7	32.2	32.2	
9. Kerala	206	13	4.5	6.3	43.0	67.2	
10. Madhya Pradesh	523	-	-	-	-	-	
11. Maharashtra	3,288	487	1.1	14.3	17.5	234.9	
12. Manipur	315	5	3.8	1.6	248.4	104.6	
13. Meghalaya	298	-	-	-	-	-	
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-	
15. Orissa	1,883	44	2.0	2.3	13.3	15.3	
16. Punjab	185	12	19.0	6.5	76.9	26.3	
17. Rajasthan	1,556	41	3.0	2.6	18.3	15.9	
18. Sikkim	40	-	-	-	-	-	
19. Tamil Nadu	822	17	2.2	2.1	12.4	11.8	
20. Tripura	582	60	5.8	10.3	47.0	83.5	
21. Uttar Pradesh	121	1	0.8	0.8	3.7	3.7	
22. West Bengal	2,763	416	0.9	15.1	4.5	75.2	
23. A & N Islands	26	-	-	-	-	-	
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-	
25. Chandigarh	145	-	-	-	-	-	
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	20	-	-	-	-	-	
27. Delhi	139	4	3.5	2.9	22.4	18.6	
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-	-	-	
29. Lakshadweep	20	-	-	-	-	-	
30. Mizoram	160	-	-	-	-	-	
31. Pondicherry	160	-	-	-	-	-	
INDIA	27,091	1,733	2.8	6.4	18.6	42.5	

STATEMENT - VII: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Universities & Colleges of General Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of Teachers		Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers		Co-efficient of Equality	
	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	(1977-78)	(1978-79)	(1977-78)	(1978-79)
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	21,427	543	2.4	2.5	18.1	18.8
2. Assam	4,329	62	1.1	1.4	18.0	23.0
3. Bihar	12,390	107	0.6	0.9	4.0	6.0
4. Gujarat	5,597	49	0.6	0.9	8.5	12.7
5. Haryana	3,169	9	0.4	0.3	2.1	15.9
6. Himachal Pradesh	733	11	1.6	1.5	6.9	6.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	1,340	22	1.6	1.6	19.4	19.4
8. Karnataka	10,312	312	2.1	3.0	14.4	20.5
9. Kerala	8,839	57	0.6	0.6	6.4	6.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	6,281	71	0.9	1.1	6.5	8.0
11. Maharashtra	17,534	481	2.7	2.7	42.9	42.9
12. Manipur	839	3	0.4	0.4	26.1	26.1
13. Meghalaya	610	7	1.1	1.1	@	@
14. Nagaland	145	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	4,596	34	1.0	0.7	6.6	4.6
16. Punjab	4,996	85	1.5	1.7	6.1	6.9
17. Rajasthan	5,212	165	3.0	3.2	18.3	19.6
18. Sikkim	12	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	13,748	292	2.0	2.1	11.2	11.8
20. Tripura	379	9	2.2	2.4	17.8	19.4
21. Uttar Pradesh	13,493	165	0.3	0.9	1.4	4.2
22. West Bengal	13,651	91	1.1	0.7	5.5	3.5
23. A. & N. Islands	39	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	39	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	1,343	5	0.2	0.4	1.8	3.5
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	5,773	17	0.3	0.3	1.9	1.9
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	371	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	14	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	105	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	361	25	5.2	6.9	33.5	44.5
INDIA	1,62,787	2,622	1.4	1.6	9.3	10.6

* Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

STATEMENT - VIII: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers in Colleges of Professional & Other Education

STATE/ UNION TERRITORY	Number	Number	Percentage of		Co-efficient	
	of All Communities Teachers	of Sched- uled Caste Teachers	Scheduled Castes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities	1975-76	1976-77	1977-78
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	5,535	139	2.5	2.5	18.8	18.8
2. Assam	1,650	47	1.4	2.8	39.3	45.9
3. Bihar	5,473	71	1.0	1.3	6.7	8.7
4. Gujarat	4,354	59	1.2	1.4	17.0	19.8
5. Haryana	2,379	65	3.9	2.7	20.7	14.3
6. Himachal Pradesh	472	15	3.2	3.2	13.7	13.7
7. Jammu & Kashmir	843	7	0.9	0.8	10.9	9.7
8. Karnataka	7,059	18	2.2	0.3	15.1	2.1
9. Kerala	3,419	78	1.1	2.3	11.7	24.5
10. Madhya Pradesh	5,304	55	2.1	1.0	15.2	7.2
11. Maharashtra	11,207	376	2.8	2.3	44.4	58.4
12. Manipur	331	1	0.3	0.3	19.6	19.6
13. Meghalaya	54	2	3.5	3.7	@	@
14. Nagaland	51	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	2,122	10	0.3	0.5	2.0	3.3
16. Punjab	3,767	157	2.8	4.2	11.3	17.0
17. Rajasthan	2,850	30	1.1	1.1	6.7	6.7
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	5,976	132	1.8	2.2	10.1	12.4
20. Tripura	249	1	1.9	0.4	15.4	3.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	15,322	79	0.8	0.5	3.7	2.3
22. West Bengal	4,895	113	1.6	2.4	8.0	12.0
23. A & N Islands	15	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	362	11	3.0	3.0	26.6	26.5
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	2,009	32	1.5	1.6	9.6	10.3
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	446	1	0.5	0.2	26.3	10.5
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	56	-	2.4	-	+	+
31. Pondicherry	209	5	1.9	2.4	12.3	15.5
INDIA	86,612	1,504	1.8	1.7	12.0	11.3

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible

+ Population included under Assam

STATEMENT IX: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Communities Teachers (1974-75)	Number of Sched- uled Tribe Teachers (1978-79)	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			(1977-78)	(1978-79)	(1977-78)	(1978-79)
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	156	-	-	-	-	-
2. Assam	300	19	5.6	6.3	43.6	49.0
3. Bihar	20	-	-	-	-	-
4. Gujarat	1,392	23	1.1	1.2	7.8	8.5
5. Haryana	53	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	20	-	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	2,992	29	0.9	1.0	101.1	112.4
9. Kerala	233	-	0.4	-	44.4	-
10. Madhya Pradesh	882	17	2.2	1.9	9.3	8.1
11. Maharashtra	1,342	20	1.3	1.1	17.1	14.4
12. Manipur	4	-	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	511	444	94.8	86.9	117.9	109.0
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	1,855	786	-	42.4	-	183.3
16. Punjab	8	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	178	1	-	12.5	-	102.7
18. Sikkim	70	20	-	28.6	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	125	-	-	-	-	-
20. Tripura	108	5	7.8	4.6	26.9	15.9
21. Uttar Pradesh	554	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	484	17	6.7	3.5	114.1	59.6
23. A & N Islands	30	1	3.1	3.3	20.0	21.3
24. Arunachal Pradesh	35	2	-	5.7	-	7.2
25. Chandigarh	35	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	13	3	25.0	8.6	28.8	9.8
27. Delhi	125	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	253	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	22	17	83.3	77.3	88.9	82.5
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	97	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	12,957	1,404	5.0	10.9	66.8	145.5

STATEMENT - X : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Commu- nities Teachers	Number of Sche- duled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities	Co-efficient of Equality		
	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	78,802	822	1.2	1.0	23.4	19.5
2. Assam	48,908	5,620	12.1	12.0	94.2	93.5
3. Bihar	1,08,948	8,281	7.8	7.6	89.1	86.9
4. Gujarat	22,484	3,473	15.1	15.4	107.3	109.5
5. Haryana	16,989	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	8,518	390	3.2	4.6	78.2	112.5
7. Jammu & Kashmir	8,929	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	34,822	415	0.8	1.2	89.9	131.8
9. Keraka	62,114	89	0.2	0.2	22.2	22.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	1,11,208	10,840	9.6	9.7	40.8	41.2
11. Maharashtra	20,161	4,453	4.8	4.9	63.0	64.3
12. Manipur	10,572	4,643	46.3	43.3	148.5	140.8
13. Meghalaya	5,657	5,397	88.8	95.6	110.4	118.9
14. Nagaland	5,018	4,964	99.6	98.9	112.4	11.6
15. Orissa	68,351	6,251	7.7	9.1	33.6	39.3
16. Punjab	47,250	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	43,662	1,090	2.3	2.5	18.9	20.5
18. Sikkim	985	259	-	26.3	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	1,11,808	82	-	0.1	-	9.2
20. Tripura	4,729	607	14.0	12.8	48.4	44.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	2,38,525	283	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5
22. West Bengal	1,46,614	2,583	2.1	1.8	35.8	30.7
23. A & N Islands	620	27	3.9	4.4	25.1	28.4
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1,092	186	25.3	17.0	32.0	21.5
25. Chandigarh	411	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	157	72	50.6	45.9	58.2	52.8
27. Delhi	15,668	4	-	0.0	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	2,613	2	-	0.1	-	10.7
29. Lakshadweep	112	56	55.1	50.0	58.8	53.3
30. Mizoram	1,859	1,859	99.6	100.0	+	+
31. Pondicherry	1,053	2	0.2	0.2	-	-
INDIA	12,96,639	62,750	4.8	4.9	64.1	65.4

+ Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT -- XI: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Communities Teachers	Number of Scheduled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
	1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	34,687	154	0.5	0.4	9.8	9.8	
2. Assam	20,694	1,595	8.0	7.7	62.3	62.3	
3. Bihar	76,753	4,502	5.9	5.9	67.4	67.4	
4. Gujarat	99,354	7,127	7.2	7.2	51.2	51.2	
5. Haryana	9,161	-	-	-	-	-	
6. Himachal Pradesh	8,290	199	2.6	2.4	63.6	63.6	
7. Jammu & Kashmir	11,417	-	-	-	-	-	
8. Karnataka	72,536	413	0.6	0.6	67.4	67.4	
9. Kerala	58,547	76	0.2	0.1	22.2	22.2	
10. Madhya Pradesh	55,586	2,350	4.2	4.2	17.8	17.8	
11. Maharashtra	1,31,585	3,607	2.4	2.7	31.5	31.5	
12. Manipur	2,156	709	33.6	32.9	107.8	107.8	
13. Meghalaya	1,703	1,475	82.9	86.6	103.1	103.1	
14. Nagaland	2,473	2,316	95.3	93.7	107.6	107.6	
15. Orissa	27,455	1,355	5.1	4.9	22.1	22.1	
16. Punjab	10,043	-	-	-	-	-	
17. Rajasthan	41,864	950	2.1	2.3	17.3	17.3	
18. Sikkim	465	92	-	19.8	-	-	
19. Tamil Nadu	67,453	8	-	-	-	-	
20. Tripura	3,113	183	6.7	5.9	23.1	23.1	
21. Uttar Pradesh	64,711	53	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5	
22. West Bengal	15,783	78	1.0	0.5	17.0	17.0	
23. A. & N. Islands	609	11	2.2	1.8	14.2	14.2	
24. Arunachal Pradesh	668	65	13.2	1.6	16.7	16.7	
25. Chandigarh	295	-	-	-	-	-	
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	191	51	25.7	26.7	29.6	29.6	
27. Delhi	3,929	3	-	0.1	-	-	
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	980	1	0.1	0.1	10.8	10.8	
29. Lakshadweep	86	52	55.4	60.5	59.1	59.1	
30. Mizoram	1,436	1,376	95.8	95.5	+	+	
31. Pondicherry	1,123	-	-	-	-	-	
INDIA	8,25,146	28,801	3.4	3.5	45.4	46.7	

+ Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT - XII : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in High/Higher Secondary Schools

STATE/UNION-TERRITORY	Number of All Categories Teachers	Number of Scheduled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	55,239	97	0.3	0.2	5.9	3.9
2. Assam	23,100	1,148	4.7	5.0	36.6	38.9
3. Bihar	35,292	1,246	3.6	3.5	41.1	40.0
4. Gujarat	37,498	932	2.3	2.5	16.4	17.8
5. Haryana	27,707	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	10,607	183	1.7	1.7	41.6	41.6
7. Jammu & Kashmir	13,140	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	34,083	166	0.3	0.6	33.7	67.4
9. Kerala	54,064	89	0.1	0.2	11.1	22.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	31,691	592	1.8	1.9	7.6	21.9
11. Maharashtra	1,03,917	878	0.3	0.8	10.5	8.1
12. Manipur	3,100	546	13.2	17.6	42.4	56.5
13. Meghalaya	1,996	1,201	50.8	60.2	63.2	74.8
14. Nagaland	1,490	878	56.1	53.9	65.6	66.5
15. Orissa	24,024	427	2.1	1.3	9.1	7.8
16. Punjab	35,783	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	35,744	334	0.7	0.9	5.8	7.4
18. Sikkim	650	153	-	24.3	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	74,879	36	-	0.0	-	-
20. Tripura	3,217	87	3.1	2.6	10.7	8.9
21. Uttar Pradesh	1,07,453	106	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5
22. West Bengal	70,910	281	1.6	0.4	27.3	6.8
23. A & N Islands	531	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	564	41	4.1	7.3	5.2	9.2
25. Chandigarh	1,427	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	69	9	13.0	13.0	15.0	15.0
27. Delhi	22,801	17	-	0.1	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	4,127	3	-	0.1	-	10.7
29. Lakshadweep	198	78	39.6	39.4	42.2	42.0
30. Mizoram	769	702	87.9	91.3	+	+
31. Pondicherry	1,732	1	0.1	0.1	-	-
INDIA	2,18,507	10,236	1.2	1.3	16.0	17.4

+ Included under Assam

STATEMENT -- XIII : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Vocational/ Technical Education Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Caste Teachers	Number of Sche- duled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribe to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			(1976-77)	(1978-79)	1977-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	797	4	0.5	0.5	9.8	9.8
2. Assam	367	5	1.4	1.4	10.9	10.9
3. Bihar	131	2	1.4	1.5	16.0	17.1
4. Gujarat	1,870	65	1.5	3.5	10.7	2.5
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	102	2	2.2	2.0	53.8	48.9
7. Jammu & Kashmir	163	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	551	-	-	-	-	-
9. Kerala	1,617	3	0.2	0.2	22.2	22.2
10. Madhya Pradesh	497	2	0.8	0.4	3.4	1.7
11. Maharashtra	2,668	40	0.8	1.5	10.5	19.7
12. Manipur	479	23	4.7	4.8	15.1	15.4
13. Meghalaya	117	96	87.0	82.1	108.2	102.1
14. Nagaland	19	14	72.2	73.7	81.5	83.2
15. Orissa	337	8	2.4	2.4	10.4	10.3
16. Punjab	303	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	92	8	8.5	8.7	69.8	71.5
18. Sikkim	10	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	1,503	-	0.3	-	27.5	-
20. Tripura	86	6	4.2	6.8	14.5	23.5
21. Uttar Pradesh	277	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	1,204	28	0.6	2.3	10.2	39.2
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	29	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	21	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	67	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	4	4	62.5	100.0	+	+
31. Pondicherry	50	1	-	2.0	-	-
INDIA	13,361	311	1.8	2.3	24.0	30.7

+ Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT - XIV: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Special & Other Education Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Scheduled Tribe Teachers	Number of Sbe- duled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Strength of All Categories		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1971-72	1972-73	1971-72	1972-73
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	843	1	0.1	0.8	2.0	5.9
2. Assam	836	5	2.1	0.6	16.4	4.7
3. Bihar	3,702	9	0.4	0.8	4.3	2.3
4. Gujarat	2,050	983	53.6	43.0	381.0	341.2
5. Harvna	339	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	457	-	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	8	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	6,160	2	-	-	-	-
9. Kerala	206	-	-	-	-	-
10. Madhya Pradesh	522	-	-	-	-	-
11. Maharashtra	3,283	76	0.2	2.2	2.6	20.2
12. Manipur	315	84	53.4	28.7	130.9	85.7
13. Meghalaya	283	223	100.0	100.0	124.0	124.3
14. Nagaland	-	-	100.0	-	112.9	-
15. Orissa	1,823	67	3.2	2.6	13.6	15.6
16. Punjab	185	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	1,556	9	0.6	0.6	4.3	4.9
18. Sikkim	40	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	822	-	-	-	-	-
20. Tripura	582	103	10.1	17.7	24.9	6.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	121	-	-	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	2,783	171	0.8	6.2	13.6	105.6
23. A & N Islands	26	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	145	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	20	19	-	95.0	-	109.3
27. Delhi	139	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	20	20	100.0	100.0	105.7	106.7
30. Mizoram	160	160	100.0	100.0	+	+
31. Pondicherry	160	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	87,091	1,997	4.4	7.4	53.7	98.8

+ Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT - XV: Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Universities & Colleges of General Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Comm- nities Teachers	Number of Sene- duled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribe to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities		Co-efficient of Equality	
			1971-73	1974-79	1975-78	1973-79
	(1971-73)	(1974-79)	1	2	3	4
1. Andhra Pradesh	21,427	52	0.3	0.3	0.9	3.9
2. Assam*	4,039	116	2.5	2.6	19.5	20.2
3. Bihar	12,390	145	0.9	1.2	10.3	13.7
4. Gujarat	5,597	11	0.2	0.2	1.4	1.4
5. Haryana	8,269	-	-	-	-	-
6. Jharkhand Pradesh	733	5	0.7	0.7	17.1	17.1
7. Jammu & Kashmir	1,340	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	10,312	58	0.2	0.6	22.5	67.4
9. Kerala	8,839	13	0.1	0.1	11.1	11.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	6,461	40	0.3	0.6	1.3	2.5
11. Maharashtra	17,584	67	0.2	0.5	2.6	6.6
12. Manipur	899	48	6.6	5.7	21.2	13.3
13. Meghalaya	610	131	21.1	29.7	34.9	36.9
14. Nagaland	145	59	29.3	40.7	33.6	45.9
15. Orissa	4,596	23	0.7	0.5	3.0	2.2
16. Punjab	4,996	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	5,212	72	1.3	1.4	10.7	11.5
18. Sikkim	12	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	13,748	7	0.1	0.1	9.2	9.2
20. Tripura	379	3	0.8	0.8	2.3	2.8
21. Uttar Pradesh	18,493	23	0.1	0.1	45.5	45.5
22. West Bengal	13,651	12	0.2	0.1	3.4	1.7
23. A & N Islands	39	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	39	4	10.8	10.3	13.7	13.0
25. Chandigarh	1,343	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	5,773	-	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	371	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	14	-	33.3	-	35.5	-
30. Mizoram	105	65	63.1	61.9	+	+
31. Pondicherry	361	2	-	0.6	-	-
INDIA	1,02,727	1,027	0.5	0.6	6.7	8.0

* Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT - XVI : Percentage & Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in Colleges of Professional & Other Education

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Number of All Communities Teachers	Number of Sched- uled Tribe Teachers	Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to the Corresponding Teachers of All Communities	Co-efficient of Equality		
	(1978-79)	(1973-74)	1977-78	1974-75	1975-78	1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.	7.
1. Andhra Pradesh	5,535	17	0.3	0.3	5.9	5.9
2. Assam	1,660	41	1.5	2.5	11.7	19.5
3. Bihar	5,476	109	1.9	2.0	21.7	22.9
4. Gujarat	4,354	22	0.4	0.5	2.8	3.6
5. Haryana	2,373	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	472	1	0.2	0.2	4.9	4.9
7. Jammu & Kashmir	843	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	7,059	5	0.5	0.1	56.2	11.2
9. Kerala	3,419	4	0.1	0.1	11.1	11.1
10. Madhya Pradesh	5,304	39	0.5	0.7	2.1	3.0
11. Maharashtra	11,397	77	1.1	0.7	14.4	9.2
12. Manipur	331	13	3.9	3.9	12.5	1.3
13. Meghalaya	54	35	61.4	64.1	76.3	79.7
14. Nagaland	51	15	46.5	29.4	52.5	33.2
15. Orissa	2,122	14	0.5	0.7	2.2	3.0
16. Punjab	3,767	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	2,850	6	0.1	0.2	0.8	1.6
18. Sikkim	-	-	-	-	-	-
19. Tamil Nadu	5,976	1	-	0.0	-	0.0
20. Tripura	249	8	4.3	3.2	14.9	1.1
21. Uttar Pradesh	15,322	2	-	0.0	-	0.0
22. West Bengal	4,895	4	0.4	0.1	6.8	1.7
23. A & N Islands	15	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	-	-	-	-	-
25. Chandigarh	362	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	-	-	-	-	-
27. Delhi	2,009	-	0.1	-	@	@
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	446	-	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	-	-	-
30. Mizoram	56	54	89.8	96.4	+	+
31. Pondicherry	209	-	-	-	-	-
INDIA	86,612	467	0.6	0.5	8.0	6.7

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.

+ Population included under Assam.

STATEMENT - XVII. Number of Trained Scheduled Castes Teachers

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Pre-Primary/ Pre Basic Schools	Primary/ Junior Basic Schools	Middle/ Senior Basic Schools	High/ Higher Secon- dary Schools	Total All Schools for General Educa- tion
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	18	8,795	2,516	2,388	13,717
2. Assam	6	1,773	316	178	2,273
3. Bihar	-	7,049	2,643	329	10,021
4. Gujarat	92	2,433	9,456	601	12,582
5. Haryana	-	926	392	517	1,835
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	853	737	532	2,122
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	191	185	145	521
8. Karnataka	126	2,648	4,028	347	7,149
9. Kerala	3	936	865	1,054	2,858
10. Madhya Pradesh	9	8,791	2,696	570	12,066
11. Maharashtra	40	9,130	13,540	5,049	27,759
12. Manipur	-	83	7	9	104
13. Meghalaya	8	9	8	27	52
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	3,022	517	161	3,700
16. Punjab	-	4,203	615	1,550	6,368
17. Rajasthan	2	2,112	2,320	955	5,389
18. Sikkim	1	17	11	12	41
19. Tamil Nadu	8	15,368	7,699	4,472	27,547
20. Tripura	7	203	108	84	407
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	24,554	3,239	2,197	29,990
22. West Bengal	12*	5,346*	412*	1,208*	6,978
23. A & N Islands	-	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	-	12	7	1	20
25. Chandigarh	3	18	13	53	87
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	-	5	4	1	10
27. Delhi	-	1,037	91	357	1,485
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	31	8	12	51
29. Lakshadweep	-	-	-	1	1
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	2	87	80	69	238
INDIA	337	99,642	52,513	22,879	1,75,371

* Estimated.

STATEMENT VIII, Number of Trained Scheduled Tribes Teachers

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Pre-Primary/ Pre-Basic Schools	Primary/ Junior Basic Schools	Middle/ Senior Basic Schools	High/ Higher Secun- dary Schools	Total All Schools for Gene- ral Edu- cation
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	-	802	152	96	1,050
2. Assam	5	2,942	272	228	3,447
3. Bihar	-	7,137	4,164	1,124	12,425
4. Gujarat	13	3,436	7,058	907	11,414
5. Haryana	-	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	-	382	192	173	747
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	25	300	297	141	763
9. Kerala	-	53	36	34	123
10. Madhya Pradesh	6	8,283	1,536	378	10,203
11. Maharashtra	12	3,963	3,213	821	8,009
12. Manipur	-	1,985	209	73	2,267
13. Meghalaya	28	2,369	300	360	3,057
14. Nagaland	-	1,754	557	229	2,540
15. Orissa	-	3,578	757	264	4,599
16. Punjab	-	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	-	931	937	322	2,190
18. Sikkim	20	176	53	91	345
19. Tamil Nadu	-	82	8	36	126
20. Tripura	4	329	130	68	531
21. Uttar Pradesh	-	283	53	101	437
22. West Bengal	17*	1,328*	23*	144*	1,517
23. A. & N. Islands	1	27	10	-	38
24. Arunachal Pradesh	1	65	37	20	123
25. Chandigarh	-	-	-	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	3	61	46	9	119
27. Delhi	-	4	3	17	24
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	-	2	1	3	6
29. Lakshadweep	17	46	46	68	177
30. Mizoram	-	1,128	381	140	1,649
31. Pondicherry	-	2	-	1	3
INDIA	152	41,448	20,481	5,848	67,929

* Estimated.

STATEMENT - XIX: Percentage of Trained Teachers in
Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Trained Teachers				
	All Communities	Scheduled Castes		Scheduled Tribes	
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
		1977-78	1978-79	1977-78	1978-79
1. Andhra Pradesh	71.8	81.0	78.3	-	-
2. Assam	29.7	50.0	50.0	30.0	26.3
3. Bihar	95.0	-	-	-	-
4. Gujarat	82.0	81.0	86.8	55.6	56.5
5. Haryana	100.0	-	-	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	100.0	-	-	-	-
7. Jammu & Kashmir	-	-	-	-	-
8. Karnataka	67.3	77.3	58.9	100.0	86.2
9. Kerala	100.0	42.9	100.0	-	-
10. Madhya Pradesh	57.1	52.9	52.9	35.3	35.3
11. Maharashtra	71.1	54.4	62.5	66.7	60.0
12. Manipur	100.0	-	-	-	-
13. Meghalaya	8.4	12.5	38.1	3.9	6.3
14. Nagaland	-	-	-	-	-
15. Orissa	-	-	-	-	-
16. Punjab	100.0	-	-	-	-
17. Rajasthan	81.5	66.7	66.7	-	-
18. Sikkim	71.4	75.0	50.0	-	100.0
19. Tamil Nadu	100.0	100.0	100.0	-	-
20. Tripura	37.0	50.0	77.8	50.0	80.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	81.9	100.0	-	-	-
22. West Bengal	94.4	95.2	92.3	100.0	100.0
23. A. & N. Islands	16.7	-	-	100.0	100.0
24. Arunachal Pradesh	11.4	-	-	-	50.0
25. Chandigarh	100.0	100.0	100.0	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	100.0	-	-	100.0	100.0
27. Delhi	100.0	-	-	-	-
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	34.5	-	-	-	-
29. Lakshadweep	100.0	-	-	100.0	100.0
30. Mizoram	-	-	-	-	-
31. Pondicherry	69.1	100.0	100.0	-	-
INDIA	59.0	73.9	39.5	25.1	10.8

STATEMENT - XX : Percentage of Trained Teachers in
Primary/Junior Basic Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Trained Teachers				
	All Communities	Scheduled Castes	Scheduled Castes	Scheduled Tribes	Scheduled Tribes
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	98.5	99.4	99.1	97.9	97.6
2. Assam	66.2	66.7	66.7	46.6	52.3
3. Bihar	92.8	77.5	79.2	87.7	86.1
4. Gujarat	94.8	99.0	99.1	98.2	98.9
5. Haryana	99.4	99.3	99.4	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	98.5	100.0	97.9	100.0	97.9
7. Jammu & Kashmir	81.5	79.7	71.5	-	-
8. Karnataka	83.2	59.5	69.8	72.5	72.3
9. Kerala	91.4	46.5	48.3	59.8	59.8
10. Madhya Pradesh	84.0	76.3	82.9	70.0	76.4
11. Maharashtra	86.6	83.8	83.9	89.0	82.0
12. Manipur	61.0	67.5	74.6	40.4	42.8
13. Meghalaya	44.2	18.5	20.0	51.0	43.9
14. Nagaland	36.9	-	-	35.7	35.3
15. Orissa	82.0	66.1	66.1	57.3	57.2
16. Punjab	99.7	99.9	99.6	-	-
17. Rajasthan	89.7	94.9	95.7	80.8	85.4
18. Sikkim	62.6	59.6	68.0	-	68.0
19. Tamil Nadu	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
20. Tripura	73.4	82.5	59.4	61.5	54.2
21. Uttar Pradesh	95.3	96.9	96.5	95.1	100.0
22. West Bengal	60.0	50.5	50.5	51.4	51.4
23. A. & N. Islands	93.9	-	-	100.0	100.0
24. Arunachal Pradesh	57.7	66.7	80.0	34.6	34.9
25. Chandigarh	99.0	100.0	100.0	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	92.5	100.0	100.0	83.5	84.7
27. Delhi	99.8	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	82.6	94.4	73.8	-	100.0
29. Lakshadweep	89.3	100.0	-	83.3	82.1
30. Mizoram	60.7	-	-	57.4	60.7
31. Pondicherry	96.2	100.0	98.9	100.0	100.0
INDIA	87.1	87.0	86.1	64.7	66.1

STATEMENT - XXI : Percentage of Trained Teachers in
Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Trained Teachers				
	All Communities	'Scheduled Castes' 1977-78	'Scheduled Castes' 1978-79	Scheduled Tribes 1977-78	Scheduled Tribes 1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
1. Andhra Pradesh	96.2	97.6	98.7	95.6	98.7
2. Assam	34.1	32.6	30.6	16.6	17.0
3. Bihar	93.5	82.4	82.7	90.0	92.5
4. Gujarat	96.3	99.2	99.4	93.9	99.0
5. Haryana	99.8	100.0	100.0	-	-
6. Himachal Pradesh	96.8	100.0	96.5	100.0	96.4
7. Jammu & Kashmir	84.0	70.6	72.0	-	-
8. Karnataka	89.2	77.6	72.9	81.4	71.9
9. Kerala	85.3	42.3	42.3	43.0	47.4
10. Madhya Pradesh	83.6	73.6	80.4	60.1	65.4
11. Maharashtra	91.1	83.9	80.0	89.1	89.1
12. Manipur	30.7	63.6	70.0	23.3	29.5
13. Meghalaya	21.6	26.2	25.0	20.6	20.3
14. Nagaland	23.9	-	-	24.2	24.1
15. Orissa	51.2	57.7	57.6	55.9	55.9
16. Punjab	98.9	99.9	99.0	-	-
17. Rajasthan	94.6	97.8	93.7	96.2	98.6
18. Sikkim	64.1	61.5	61.1	-	63.0
19. Tamil Nadu	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
20. Tripura	55.6	73.0	65.1	64.7	71.0
21. Uttar Pradesh	88.7	95.8	92.3	100.0	100.0
22. West Bengal	33.3	42.7	42.7	26.5	35.2
23. A. & N. Islands	92.0	-	-	100.0	90.9
24. Arunachal Pradesh	56.7	80.0	53.9	55.2	56.9
25. Chandigarh	99.3	100.0	100.0	-	-
26. Dadra & Ngr. Haveli	93.7	100.0	100.0	100.0	90.2
27. Delhi	98.0	96.7	96.8	-	100.0
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	88.5	85.7	80.0	100.0	100.0
29. Lakshadweep	91.9	-	-	73.9	88.5
30. Mizoram	36.2	-	-	32.7	27.7
31. Pondicherry	96.0	100.0	100.0	-	-
INDIA	87.4	88.7	87.7	70.1	71.1

STATEMENT - XXII - Percentage of Trained Teachers in
High/Higer Secondary Schools

STATE/UNION TERRITORY	Percentage of Trained Teachers				
	All Communities	Scheduled Castes 1977-78	Scheduled Castes 1978-79	Scheduled Tribes 1977-78	Scheduled Tribes 1978-79
1.	2.	3.	4.	5.	6.
11. Andhra Pradesh	96.7	98.2	98.3	96.8	99.0
12. Assam	25.2	23.6	26.1	18.0	19.9
13. Bihar	88.7	79.9	84.6	84.9	90.2
14. Gujarat	94.2	96.2	96.5	98.2	97.3
15. Haryana	99.0	98.7	99.0	-	-
16. Himachal Pradesh	96.0	100.0	92.9	100.0	94.5
17. Jammu & Kashmir	82.6	74.6	74.7	-	-
18. Karnataka	89.2	69.3	72.9	73.1	84.9
19. Kerala	96.0	55.6	55.5	50.0	34.2
110. Madhya Pradesh	82.2	72.0	76.2	55.0	63.9
111. Maharashtra	93.7	87.3	90.5	90.9	93.5
112. Manipur	35.1	61.5	50.0	17.2	13.4
113. Meghalaya	28.1	35.2	34.2	30.6	30.0
114. Nagaland	28.2	-	-	26.7	26.0
115. Orissa	58.7	66.7	66.2	62.0	61.8
116. Punjab	99.0	99.9	99.3	-	-
117. Rajasthan	91.3	96.1	92.2	95.9	96.4
118. Sikkim	56.8	53.8	60.0	-	57.6
119. Tamil Nadu	99.1	99.9	100.0	100.0	100.0
120. Tripura	73.3	73.6	77.1	77.7	78.1
121. Uttar Pradesh	93.2	93.8	95.6	81.6	95.3
122. West Bengal	51.4	50.6	50.6	51.1	51.2
23. A. & N. Islands	63.9	-	-	-	-
24. Arunachal Pradesh	56.9	66.7	25.0	42.1	48.8
25. Chandigarh	99.9	100.0	100.0	-	-
26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli	95.7	100.0	100.0	88.9	100.0
27. Delhi	95.1	96.4	93.5	-	100.0
28. Goa, Daman & Diu	69.6	100.0	80.0	100.0	100.0
29. Lakshadweep	93.9	-	100.0	80.8	87.2
30. Mizoram	25.1	-	-	20.9	19.9
31. Pondicherry	96.1	100.0	98.6	100.0	100.0
INDIA	86.4	84.4	85.4	56.2	57.1



Sub. National Systems Unit,
National Institute of Educational
Planning and Administration
17-B, SriAurbindo Marg, New Delhi-110016
DOC. No. 1211-
Date 2/2/84